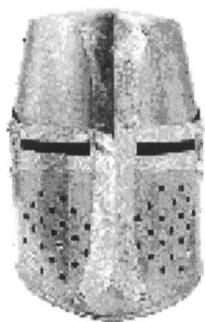


**The**  
**FEUDAL**  
**SYSTEM**



**and other stories from**  
**HOSKINS REPORT**

**1997**

*Copyright © 2007*  
*by Richard Kelly Hoskins*

All rights reserved. No portion of this book may be reproduced without written permission from the publisher except by a reviewer who may quote brief passages in connection with a review.

Published by

**Virginia Publishing Company**  
**P. O. Box 997**  
**Lynchburg, Virginia 24505**  
**Phone 434-384-3261**

First printing 2007

ISBN 1-881867-21-8  
Printed in the United States of America



Also by Richard Kelly Hoskins

**OUR NORDIC RACE, 1958**

ISBN 1-881867-00-5

Add'l Printings 1958, 1961, 1961, 1962, 1965, 1975, 1986, 1998, 2005

History of the Saxon nation.

\$5 copy plus \$3 p&h (\$5 overseas)

**WAR CYCLES/PEACE CYCLES, 1985**

ISBN 1-881867-01-3

Add'l printings 1985, 1986, 1991, HB 2000, 2005

History of usury and war. 250 p.

\$25/copy plus \$3 postage & handling (\$5 overseas)

**VIGILANTES OF CHRISTENDOM, HB 1990**

ISBN 1-881867-02-1

Add'l printings sb 1991, 1997, 2005

The Story of the Phineas Priesthood, 472 p. sb

\$15/copy plus \$3 postage & handling (\$5 overseas)

**THE WOLF & THE SHEEP, 1993**

ISBN 1-881867-03-X

Add'l printings 2002

Wolves eat sheep. That's what they do.

Sheep try to keep from being eaten. That's what they do. 78 p. sb

\$5/copy plus \$3 postage & handling (\$5 overseas)

**IN THE BEGINNING, 1995**

ISBN 1-881867-04-8

The Hindu takeover of Western business, politics, and religion. 249 p.

sb.

\$15/copy plus \$3 postage & handling (\$5 overseas)

Virginia residents add 5% sales tax



## 1997 - Table Of Contents

<b>268 - AUSTRALIA BETRAYED</b>	
<b>By Her Leaders.....</b>	<b>1</b>
<b>269 - THE TRUST &amp; THE PLEDGE: Strangers don</b>	
<b>Saxon uniforms and commit crimes. ....</b>	<b>19</b>
<b>270 - TURK LONGVIEW: Turks trigger victims'</b>	
<b>rebellion.....</b>	<b>41</b>
<b>271 - PAY BACK TIME: Saxons estimate monetary</b>	
<b>damages.....</b>	<b>63</b>
<b>272 - SERPENT'S SEED: Eve's adultery with the</b>	
<b>serpent.....</b>	<b>87</b>
<b>273 - ONE TO FEAR: Man should fear one</b>	
<b>above all others.....</b>	<b>109</b>
<b>274 - McVEIGH OR THE GOVERNMENT?:</b>	
<b>Who blew the building in Oklahoma City?.....</b>	<b>131</b>
<b>275 - GOATS: Goats must change or die.....</b>	<b>147</b>
<b>276 - NATURE OF THE BEAST: "Galloway wolves"</b>	
<b>killed and ate travelers.....</b>	<b>165</b>
<b>277 - SHEEP KILLING TIME: Wolf wars thin</b>	
<b>sheep herds.....</b>	<b>189</b>
<b>278 - KINGS &amp; PRIESTS: MAN is his own</b>	
<b>king and priest.....</b>	<b>207</b>
<b>279 - THE FEUDAL SYSTEM: The feudal</b>	
<b>castes exist today. ....</b>	<b>229</b>
<b>INDEX .....</b>	<b>251</b>





# Chapter 268

## AUSTRALIA BETRAYED

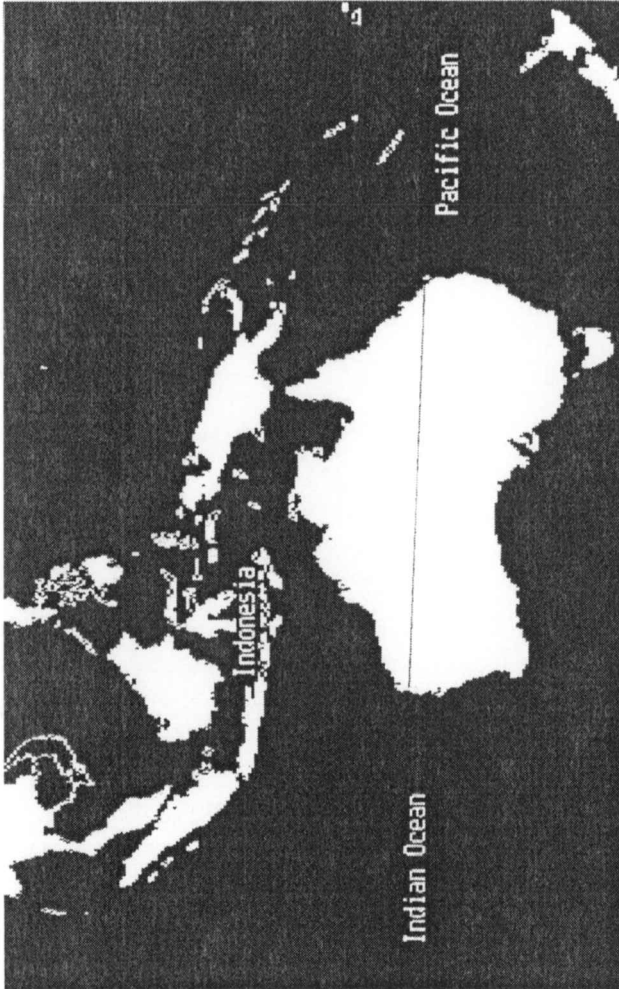
### **Youngest Brother**

The International Trade Cartel has plans in motion to do to Australia and New Zealand, our youngest Saxon lands, the same thing they did to South Africa.

Australia is a vast island continent. In land area it is about the size of the United States. Its population only about 18,000,000. Its interior is a vast mineral-rich desert with only its coastline being comfortably habitable. Most of its inhabitants live in two major cities.

The original "black boy" inhabitants who live inland in the "outback" are a chocolate tan. They are below the Saxon height, have no permanent villages, do not till land, and when left alone they mostly go about naked living in rough lean-tos made of branches hastily thrown together. They were cannibals before the White man arrived.

It was only in 1788 that Port Jackson was founded in New



#### AUSTRALIA STRATEGICALLY VULNERABLE:

Indonesia, and Malaysia to the north, are making territorial demands on Australia. These nations are allies of China who is expected to back their play. Indonesia claims the northern half of the continent down to the 23rd parallel (see line above). The ITC selected governments of all these nations, including Australia, are working together to persuade Australia's Saxons to peacefully accept displacement/immigration by strangers. At the same time Australia's armed services are being downsized and her people are being disarmed to remove their ability to protest the invasion with force. Another "South Africa debacle" is in the making. All stops are being removed by government, media, and foreign allies of the Australian government to suppress a possible Saxon revolt before it can occur.

South Wales as a penal station for criminals from England. In that day no distinction was made between a man stealing bread for his family and a murderer. Most were accused of things that today would be considered minor offenses. The transportation of criminals stopped 40 years later. By the time Australian settlement started, Virginia had been settled for about 200 years and S. Africa for 100 years.

### **Wealth Of Australia**

The fantastic amount of natural wealth in Australia was worth nothing as long as it was undeveloped. To develop this wealth, Saxon settlers were imported by joint stock companies, as was done earlier in Virginia and S. Africa. Independent minded and industrious Saxons opened mines, harvested primeval forests and bred endless flocks of sheep which graze on equally vast ranges. Wool was perhaps the most profitable product from the earliest days.

By 1841, valuable copper mines had been opened. In 1851 gold was discovered and the copper mines were deserted as immigrants poured in from Europe, the United States and China to work the new gold mines. The value of imports and exports multiplied tenfold in just two years. Unlike the United States and S. Africa, whose land initially was largely "owned" by private individuals, Australian land was mostly monopolized by ITC corporations who leased it. People worked for sheep stations, mining interests, or factories and service interests in cities. A surprising number grew wealthy working leases and cottage industries that grew into factories.

To reduce labor costs, mine owners imported thousands of Chinese. The European miners at the gold diggings objected strongly to having their wages cut by three quarters to compete against this cheap labor. The agitation to stop the wave



of Chinese workers began very soon after the gold discoveries. As early as 1860 there were serious disturbances and the Chinese were chased off the gold fields with serious riots occurring at Lambing Flat.

The proximity of heavily populated China has always been looked on by Australians as a potential menace, and the Chinese question has always held a prominent and volatile place. Put in office by the International Trade Cartel's media, Australia's government has always covertly worked to import cheap oriental labor - just as was/is being done in America and South Africa. They have been aided in this effort by political educators and apostate religious leaders.

### **Taxes & Education**

In the 1860s, the big issue was state education vs. private religious instruction. The International Trade Cartel (ITC) wanted to regulate what was taught, so state education was chosen. The second issue was finance: whether to raise public funds by a tariff on imports, or, tax the Australian people themselves with an income/use tax. Tariffs on imports would hurt the ITC; income/use taxes would hurt the people. The government taxed the Saxon rather than imports.

### **Government**

Having created "wealth" where formerly there was nothing, the cartel began to harvest this wealth from the Saxons who had accumulated it.

Harvesting the Saxon sheep determined the character of the Australian government from the beginning. Like America and South Africa earlier, Australia was ruled by governments appointed by Britain. Pretending to relinquish rule, they were allowed to choose their own leaders from candidates publi-

cized by the media. Australians voted for the best men they knew, but, the only ones they knew to vote for were those given publicity by the media owner.

These democratic elections guarantee that the media owner's agent is almost always voted into office.<sup>1</sup> The result is that Australia is ruled by agents of the media owner who have little or NO obligation to the electorate.

### **Pauline Hanson's Speech**

Sometimes there is an exception to this rule. Non-cartel candidates are occasionally elected and manage to make issues known to the voters. The incidents are so rare as to be revolutionary when they do occur. Pauline Hanson was elected to the Australian Federal Parliament. She made a speech to that august body that has resulted in non-stop media vilification and non-stop threats against her life. Following are excerpts obtained from her talk carried on the Internet (<http://www.ozemail.com.au/~hillj/>):

"... We have one of the highest interest rates in the world, and we owe more money per capita than any other country. All we need is a nail hole in the bottom of the boat and we're sunk.

"In real dollar terms, our standard of living has dropped over the past 10 years. In 1960 our wage increase ran at 3% and unemployment at 2%. Today, not only is there no

---

1 "In the monopoly media of Australia - all media, television, radio and press are owned by two moguls, Kerry Packer and Rupert Murdoch." *Insider*, 1 Aug 1996, PO Box 17200, Groenkloof, Pretoria 0027, RSA. HR believes that the "media ownership" of these two individuals is similar to that of Robert Maxwell; When Maxwell died it was found that he only managed the media that the public had been told that he owned. The actual owners operated out of Swiss banks, and they immediately descended on his estate to reclaim their property.

wage increase, we have gone backwards and unemployment is officially 8.6%. The real figure must be close to 12% to 13%.

"We have lost all our big Australian industries and icons, including Qantas when it sold 25% of its shares and a controlling interest to British Airways. Now this government wants to sell Telstra ... But, first, mind they want to sack 54,000 employees to show better profits and share prices. Anyone with business sense knows that you do not sell off your assets especially when they are making money. I may be only 'a fish and chip shop lady', but some of the economists need to get their heads out of the textbooks and get a job in the real world. I would not even let one of them handle my grocery shopping.

"... I and most Australians want our immigration policy radically reviewed and that of multiculturalism abolished. I believe we are in danger of being swamped by Asians. Between 1984 and 1995, 40% of all migrants coming into this country were of Asian origin. They have their own culture and religion, form ghettos and do not assimilate. Of course, I will be called racist but, if I can invite whom I want into my home, then I should have the right to have a say in who comes into my country. A truly multicultural country can never be strong or united. The world is full of failed and tragic examples, ranging from Ireland to Bosnia to Africa and, closer to home, Papua New Guinea. America and Great Britain are currently paying the price.

"I call for the introduction of national service for a period of 12 months ... I do not feel we can go on living in a dream world forever and a day believing that war will never touch our lives again.

"... How can we compete with Japan, Germany and Singapore, who enjoy rates of 2% and 3.5% respectively? Reduced tariffs on foreign goods that compete with local

products seem only to cost Australians their jobs. We must look after our own before lining the pockets of overseas countries and investors at the expense of our living standards and future.

"Time is running out. ... we will not have a say because neighboring countries such as Japan, with 125 million people; China, with 1.2 billion people; India with 846 million people; Indonesia, with 178 million people; and Malaysia, with 20 million people are well aware of our resources and potential. Wake up, Australia, before it is too late. ..."

The Internet (ezundel@cts.com) on October 29, 1996 reports the results of that speech:

"There is a big groundswell of support for (Ms. Hanson) here in Australia - about 70% according to some statistics. Commentators estimate she could gather about 12 to 15 seats in a new party which is being formed. ..."

Alarmed, the ITC is counter-attacking with their media, politicians, state priests, and educators. At this writing, the Australian media daily vilifies this little spokeswoman for Australia's Saxons.

### **Harvesting The Wealth**

Learning from their mistakes in allowing American and S. African Saxons to wander off on their own and lay claim to unwatched and uncontrolled natural wealth, the British colonial apparatus kept tight control over Australia's land from the beginning. Saxons, choosing to work for themselves in the cities, put together many profitable corporations. To gain control of these, inheritance laws were passed to force their sale. In other cases, the ITC government simply nationalized them and then resold them to foreign interests who were

unable to buy them in the first place.

The sale of Australian corporations has reached epidemic levels with more than 92% of the industry being owned by foreigners:

*FIGHT*, 79 Ferry St, Maryborough, QLD 4650 ph 071 22 1412, carried the following of which they said: "The following is a list of Australian owned enterprises that have been sold - thanks to the magazine *Commando* for compiling this alarming report."

- |                                         |                                     |
|-----------------------------------------|-------------------------------------|
| Arnotts Biscuits (biscuits) - USA       | Channel 10 TV (TV station) -        |
| Andrew Garrett (wine) - FRANCE          | CANADA                              |
| Arnotts Snack Foods (crisps) - USA      | Cheezels (snack food) - UK          |
| Aldus (printing equipment) - GERMANY    | Coal & Allied (coal mining)- UK     |
| Anvic (beef abattoir) - JAPAN           | Collie Cooke Consolidated (inks) -  |
| Arthur Webster (vaccines) - USA         | SWISS                               |
| Austen & Bulla (coal mines) - HOLLAND   | Commonwealth Bank - USA             |
| Australian Posters (street signs) - USA | and others                          |
| AV Jennings (house building) - NZ       | Coolibash (wines) - FRANCE          |
| A.P.N. (newspapers) - IRELAND           | Cottees (jams and cordials) - UK    |
| AC.I. (glass) - UK                      | Driza-bone (clothing) - UK          |
| Ashton Mining (diamonds) - MALAYSIA     | ETA Spreads (peanut butter) - USA   |
| Atrium Hotel (Darwin) - SINGAPORE       | F.A.I. (insurance) - USA            |
| Australia-on-Collins (hotel/retail) -   | Fosters/Carlton United Breweries    |
| SINGAPORE                               | (beer) - JAPAN                      |
| Bain & Co. (stockbrokers) - GERMANY     | GIO Insurance (insurance) - USA     |
| Baulderstone (construction) - GERMANY   | and others                          |
| Billy Tea (tea) - UK                    | GKN (scaffolding) - UK              |
| Bundaberg (sugar) - UK                  | Gundowda (super fine wool station)  |
| Bundaberg (rum) - UK                    | - JAPAN                             |
| Bush's (pet foods) - NZ                 | Hahn (beer) - NZ                    |
| Bushells (tea) - UK                     | Harris (tea and coffee) -           |
| Cadbury Schweppes (drinks/chocolates) - | HOLLAND                             |
| UK                                      | Hygenic Lily (cups) - SWEDEN        |
| Cape Mentelle (wines) - FRANCE          | Invicta (carpet) - USA              |
| Carillion Arcade - Perth (shops) -      | IXL (jams) - USA                    |
| MALAYSIA                                | Jacobs Creek (wines) - FRANCE       |
| Caroona (beef feedlot) - JAPAN          | Jaffas (confectionary) - SWISS      |
| Carrier (air conditioning) - USA        | King Gee (clothing) - USA           |
| Castlemaine XXXX (beer) - NZ            | Labor Funerals (funeral parlours) - |
| CC's (snack food) - UK                  | USA                                 |
| Central Square - Sydney (shop) -        | Lactos Tasmania (cheese) -          |
| MALAYSIA                                | FRANCE                              |

- Launceston Travelodge (hotel) - SINGAPORE
- Leighton (construction) - GERMANY
- Lifesavers (confectionaer) - SWISS
- Loy Yang Power Station (electricity) - USA
- MBF Sealink (Kangaroo Is. Ferry) - MALAYSIA
- Metro Meats (smallgoods) - CHINA
- Mercantile Mutual (insurance) - HOLLAND
- Mermaid Waters (hotel) SINGAPORE
- Minster (carpet) - USA
- Minties (confectionery) - SWISS
- Moore Business (business forms) - CANADA
- Morris Bros (wines) - FRANCE
- Mungindi Feedlot (beef) - USA
- Nanda (pasta) SWISS
- Network Foods (confectionery) - UK
- Northern Suburbs Crematorium - USA
- Northbeach Hotel - SINGAPORE
- Nylex (plastics) - UK
- Oakbridge (coal) - UK
- Oasis-on-Broadbeach (hotel/retail) - SINGAPORE
- Ord & Minnett (stockbrokers) - HONG KONG
- KONG
- Orlando (wines) - FRANCE
- Ormonoid (paints) USA
- Parmelia Hotel (Perth) - MALAYSIA
- Park Royal Hotel (Adelaide) - SINGAPORE
- Passiona (soft drinks) - UK
- Petaluma (wines) - FRANCE
- Polygold (carpets) - USA
- Potter Partners (stockbrokers) - UK
- Qantas (airline) - UK
- Queensland Cenment (cement) -
- SWISS
- Raleigh (paper) - NZ
- Red Book (carpet) - USA
- Resort Hotel (Sydney) - SINGAPORE
- R M Gow (soap products) - USA
- Robert Timms (coffee) - UK
- Safries (potato chips) - CANADA
- Smiths Crisps (snack foods) - UK
- Swan Breweries (beer) - NZ
- Southern Cross (windmills) - SWISS
- Speedo (swim wear) - UK
- Springvale Colliery (coal) - KOREA
- Stubbies (clothing) - USA
- Sykes (indoor plants) - UK
- Sydney Morning Herald (newsppper) - CANADA
- Tasmanian Govt Insurance Office HOLLAND
- Taubmans (paints) - UK
- The Age (newspaper) - CANADA
- Thylungra (sheep station) - HONG KONG
- Tooheys (beer) - NZ
- Townsville Abattoirs (beef) - USA
- Twisties (snack food) - UK
- Unicom (cheese) - JAPAN
- Woodmasons (cold storage) - HONG KONG
- Woolnorth (sheep station) - NZ
- Wormald (fire services) - USA
- Wyndham Esttes (wines) - FRANCE
- York Motors (car re-seller) JAPAN

The above issue of *Fight* also commented that Australian Federal and State Governments had sold or were in the process of selling:

- |            |          |
|------------|----------|
| Hospitals  | Trams    |
| Jails      | Airlines |
| Town Water | Freeways |
| Railways   |          |
| Bridges    |          |

Electricity	CSIRO
Airports	Inland fishing rights
Commonwealth Bank	Ocean fishing rights
ANL (shipping)	Telecom and Australia Post, including
Moonie gas pipeline	Defense functions.
Commonwealth Serum Labs	

## Present Defense Situation

The partial list above shows that, spearheaded by its own ITC government, the looting of Australia is proceeding rapidly. Saxon workers are finding themselves chattels of strangers. They work for the stranger for whatever the stranger chooses to pay them, or starve; a condition that puts them at war with their own God.<sup>2</sup> They are made to feel that somehow they themselves are responsible for the treasonable acts of government leaders for whom they voted in "free elections."

Adding to this very real discomfort of being made subservient to strangers, is the widespread knowledge that at the 1964 Peking World Communist Conference, Indonesia's Tan Malaka claimed all of Australia north of the 23rd parallel (see page 1) on the grounds that Indonesians had interbred with Australia's northern Aborigines. China and Indonesia agreed that everything north of the Philippines belonged to China and everything south of the Philippines should belong to Indonesia.

Communist China has a regular military establishment of 3,000,000. Including their reserves and militias, they com-

---

2 *"Thou shalt in any wise set him king over thee, whom the Lord thy God shall choose: one from among thy brethren shalt thou set king over thee: thou mayest not set a stranger (Heb: nokriiy - foreign, adulterous.) over thee, which is not thy brother. De 17:15*

mand in excess of 100,000,000 soldiers. She is building an impressive airfleet of supersonic fighters, helicopters, air and ground support air-craft. China is continuously modernizing and expanding her armed forces. While her war equipment does not match the quality of American or European equipment - its quantity is sufficient to dominate lesser foes. China is also expanding her fleet. This fleet includes submarines, missile destroyers and cruisers, helicopter transports and troop transports. China is Indonesia's ally.

Indonesia, Australia's immediate neighbor to the north, has 493,000 men in their regular defense force plus an unknown number in their ready reserves. Their army of 245 battalions of 600 men each compares with Australia's four battalions and 3,100 riflemen. Indonesia's aircraft industry has just received \$10 billion from the IMF. They are building 12 nuclear power plants. Their navy contains fast hydroplanes armed with Exocet missiles and defended by Phalanx anti-missile systems. They just bought one million AK56 rifles and 70 million rounds of ammunition from China. They have squadrons of fighters, helicopters and they also have sea transport. They have made claims to \$250 billions of known Australian oil reserves, which was quickly backed by the UN. These claims were quickly recognized by the present government who cheerfully turned over the reserves in question. Australia is having to use Indonesian satellites to broadcast many of their programs.

### **Disarmament**

In the face of this military build-up to the north, Australia's government has sent military advisors to Indonesia and sent them monetary grants to help the training of their armed forces.



While China and Indonesia's fleets are being rapidly expanded, Australia's fleet has been downsized to the point that it almost does not exist. The nation that sent hundreds of thousands of soldiers to the four corners of the world in WWII now has 27,000 men in her regular army, most of whom are clerks and rear echelon support troops. Of these, only 3,100 are front line riflemen.<sup>3</sup> Her attack helicopters number 29 but only 4 are serviceable. There are plans to reduce the airforce from 16,000 to 4,000 by the year 2000. Plans are to replace pilots by hiring Asiatics from nearby countries. According to a recent report she has less than 50 operational front line fighters and no air cargo carriers with which to keep them supplied. Australia has just agreed to buy needed medium range transport aircraft, the Phoenix, from her potential enemy - Indonesia.

The government issued orders to destroy a half million rifles in storage and thousands of machine guns. This has been done. It has now issued orders to disarm the entire civilian population. With no armed services worthy of the name, an armed population offers the only resistance to an enemy. When they are disarmed there is NO obstacle to an easy enemy invasion and takeover of the country. This is the thing that has aroused the patriots of Australia. That, and the fact that their own government has given the Japanese a list of all registered weapon owners in Australia through international police agreements.

---

3 *National Interest*, A.R. Pitt, 79 Ferry Street, Maryborough QLD 4650.

### **American Protection**

Australia's politicians say, "Not to worry, the US will defend Australia against her enemies." At the same time American newspapers disclose that it is usual for oriental sources to pay for "fact-finding" jaunts of American congressmen. It is already well known that Clinton received six-figure campaign donations from Indonesian nationals. Massive sums are coming from a variety of obscure Asian sources. At the center are two Indonesian brothers named Riady, a Chinaman named Huang, a Buddhist temple in California, and, the Indonesian multinational giant, the Lippo Group.

Payoffs have been blatant. For one, Clinton decreed that a huge area of Utah be declared a Federal nature preserve, an area which happens to contain the world's largest deposits of a certain type of soft, clean burning coal. The second largest vein in Indonesia is controlled by the Lippo Group.

More significant is the exposure of the Lippo-Beijing connection. James Riady has close personal ties with high Chinese Communist Central Committee members and the general who is in charge of the *Gong An Ju*, the Chinese secret police. It would appear that the American defender of world freedom has been paid to go fishing. (Story on Internet: Dec 20, 1996, (nswpp@earthlink.net))

### **The Saxon Enclave**

About a quarter of Australians belong to the Catholic Church, another quarter to the Episcopal Church, and the rest are divided among various Protestant denominations, or, don't belong to any organized religious groups. Predictably, the leadership of both Catholics and Protestant Episcopalians support almost everything the government does. With rare exceptions, individuals belonging to these two groups are

considered to be the most ignorant in all of Christendom as to the WORD contained in the Bible, and this includes the Judeo-Christian cult.

The teaching of Biblical Christianity causes separation. The historical method of separation is for Christians to form their own enclaves and exclude strangers with their alien gods. The trade world of the Hindu considers this a form of revolt. Since separation is the thing that Saxons have always done when given the opportunity, the Cartel has developed plans to deal with it.

At an early period they hired "Christian" religious leaders to preach Dharma, thereby taking the Saxon revolt into harmless paths. These false shepherds now hang signs on the gates of the sheepfold saying "Welcome wolves!" - instead of - "Wolves, Keep Out - This means YOU!"

Leaders insist that the developing Saxon "enclave mentality" include the very wolves that the Saxon is attempting to exclude. If Australians give in to the state religion's demand, the present Saxon revolt will turn in a circle and arrive back at its present place. The revolt will be stillborn.

### **Alternate Media**

Australia's alternate media has sprung into life virtually overnight. It consists mainly of a few bi-monthly newspapers, scores of newsletters, a few church ministry newsletters, and an active internet. The prime topics discussed are "oriental immigration," gun confiscation, and job loss.

Australia's Prime Minister Howard came out with recommendations to severely curtail gun ownership in Australia. His speech was warmly endorsed by the Japanese Prime Minister. This prompted an alternate media response by Michael Darby, in a pamphlet, *Don't Disarm Australia!*, PO

Box 456, Cloncurry Qld. 4824, Sept 20, 1996:

"Japan should stay out of internal Australian politics .... (the Japanese Prime Minister's) expression of approval and appreciation for Mr. John Howard's gun law proposals are "impertinent and inappropriate. The Australian people should be anxious about any attempt by Japan to influence our internal policies," said Darby, a former Australian Army officer.

"We should be especially concerned that Japan should endorse divisive and tendentious legislation which makes it more difficult for future generations of Australians to deter invaders, or to repel them after an invasion takes place."

### **Cartel Governments Conspire**

The Cartel-installed Australian government single-mindedly continues its policy, as reflected by the following speech taken from the Internet (anton88@cris.com):

"In a report to the UN general assembly, Australian Foreign Minister Alexander Downer condemned racism as an attack on human dignity and security and a threat to world peace. Downer said, 'The government's support of UN processes to stop racial discrimination is complementary to our absolute commitment to maintaining a non-discriminatory immigration policy and a society free of the ugly stigma of racism.' He also said in the report that 'Australia has a profound commitment to fair treatment for all and a harmonious blending together of people of different racial backgrounds.'"

Australian government statements, like the one above, are orchestrated to be used with "manufactured incidents" such as the one below. This is to provide an excuse for future Asian intervention to "protect" Asian citizens.

The following came on the Internet Dec 17, 1996, from (anton88 @concentric.net).

"KUALA LUMPUR -- Malaysia may recall Malaysian students from Australia if their safety is threatened by racist behavior, the Prime Minister, Dr. Mahathir, said yesterday ... He assured the more than 11,000 Malaysian students in Australia that the Malaysian Embassy there was monitoring the situation. A student leader ... was reported as saying Malaysian students in Melbourne were becoming targets of racial abuse. Adrina Shazlin Shukor, aged 22, ... said she was verbally abused while waiting outside a 24-hour retail outlet recently. 'Two Australians ... told me to get out of their country ...' Australia's controversial independent MP Pauline Hanson's comments about Asian immigration sparked a bitter race debate which has gripped Australia."<sup>4</sup>

To stop hope for aid and protection from the rest of the West, the ITC establishment in the US, Germany, Great Britain, Sweden, etc. have all made statements similar to the one made by the French President:

"French President Jacques Chirac announced today that he will ... punish racism. ... he said he would not let 'those who call for exclusion, hatred and violence be sheltered by freedom of expression ... When discriminatory attitudes or practices, racist or xenophobic words are being expressed in our country, they must be singled out, prosecuted and punished.' ..." Internet (anton88@cris.com) Dec 10, 1996.

---

4 As an aside, most countries decrying Saxon "racism" also forbid Saxons to own land, hold office, or vote. Even when offering business "opportunities" in exchange for "grants" they hedge the opportunities with conditions that effectively nullify the offer. Directed by their Cartel leader, the wolves of the world are united in their objective to eat the remaining sheep.

We are seeing the coordinated actions of ITC-installed governments worldwide acting as Dharmamatras as they implement Dharma.<sup>5</sup> Today, Dharma is used by ITC agents to pacify Saxon populations while they are being displaced. The words "racist" and "racism" used exclusively against targeted Saxons worldwide is the modern practice of ancient Dharma warfare.<sup>6</sup>

These announcements are notice that Cartel governments worldwide agree that the displacement of Saxons in Australia and Saxon will continue; the effort will be protected, aided and bankrolled just as was done in S. Africa - whether Australian Saxons like it or not.

Australia's only real defense is knowledge and this knowledge is dispensed by her alternate media. Like S. Africa's alternate media, the alternate media in Australia is primitive. A full half of their "patriot papers" are actually ITC disinformation papers set up to mislead. The remainder argue on the level that existed in Europe in the 1930s and America in the '50s. The establishment media also uses the same '30s and '50s arguments that they made in Europe and America because they work so well. However, with internet access to American right-wing counter propaganda, this may be changing as the establishment finds 1990s patriot questions difficult to counter.

---

5 "DHARMA: Dharma is the Buddhist technique of pacifying divergent populations to expedite trade. Dharma - tolerance of other peoples and their gods without regard to "race, creed, or nationality." A Dharmamatra is one who enforces Dharma.

6 The entire subject is covered in *In The Beginning ...*, Hoskins,

## Conclusion

Cartel propaganda and rule has so demoralized Australia that except for the usual handful, the country cannot envision the basic concept needed to unite Saxon resistance, ie:

God's Commandments are the Ultimate Authority.

In spite of this, Australia offers the best chance to successfully revolt against the age-old domination of the International Trade Cartel.

Saxon Australia lives precariously with a human tidal wave of enemies massing on their borders, having enemies within, and governed by traitorous Cartel agents. The resistance of Australia's Saxons started late, their organization is rudimentary, their propaganda primitive, their finances deplorable; however, with an élan that surpasses anything to be found anywhere else in the West, it may just be that God has chosen these few Australian brothers to lead the rest of their enslaved Western brothers to freedom.



*Back to Table of Contents*

# Chapter 269

## THE TRUST & THE PLEDGE

### **Gold Where You Least Expect It**

Many years ago I was a young stockbroker trying to drum up business by prospecting in the backwaters of Virginia. In Virginia, you soon learn not to go after the fellow with the Mercedes and the big house. Most of those kinds are behind on their bills and the fancy car is rented by the month. The humble looking low profile fellow is the one you are looking for. If anyone has got money - he has. If you are smart you treat everyone like they might be a millionaire. You just never know, and it doesn't hurt to be nice, anyway.

### **The Story Of The Rich Farmer**

In the 1920s, almost everyone who had a little extra money



bought stock and tried to get rich. In the 1930s, most of the new companies went broke. I've got about 20 worthless stock certificates that belonged to my Daddy and my Uncle Roy. They tried to get rich and failed. But, some made it big.

One Monday I stopped at a likely looking country filling station. I told the proprietor that I was a stock broker from Lynchburg, my name was Dick Hoskins, and I was trying to drum up business and would appreciate it if he would help me by giving me the names of any local people who had money. He told me that my father, "Dr. John", and he, were foxhunting buddies in the old days. He gave me the name of a local farmer to go by to see.

This turned out to be one of the biggest accounts I ever got. I saw him walking behind a mule plowing a field. It was hot! Goodness, it was hot! I parked my car, got out, put on my hat and coat and straightened my tie, and walked across a plowed field, briefcase in hand.<sup>1</sup> The farmer stopped plowing and invited me to sit on the front porch of his very ordinary looking house (that badly needed paint) and have a glass of water with him. I asked him if he owned any stock, and he said, "some."

You wouldn't believe the number of stock certificates he had, a great big pile, and the mess they were in. He really didn't know what he had or that he was a millionaire. IBM and stuff like that; stuff that didn't pay much of a dividend. He said that for the last few years he had thought about maybe selling it and getting something that paid better, that farming

---

<sup>1</sup> Mr. Oscar Drinkard, my mentor, and an old time stockbroker, told me to always treat clients respectfully. That meant that you should always look like the person your client wanted you to look like if you wanted to handle his money.

was hard work, but he hadn't had time.

Hams: There was a man living in Culpeper. He had learned how to cure Virginia hams from his father. No one else seemed to be doing it so he started buying and curing hams for wholesale. Before you know it he had a lock on the sale of old fashioned Virginia cured hams and his company was worth a great deal of money.

Printer A small time printer lived here in Lynchburg. He did greeting cards and anything else a person wanted done. Over the years he expanded to become one of the largest printers in this part of Virginia.

Machinist: A Belgian tool and die maker came to town to work for one of the larger companies. The company soon found that he was really an expert and kept him on speciality jobs. Soon he went off on his own and now has one of the largest tool and die machinist operations in the state.

There are literally hundreds of thousands of people like these just mentioned. The ancient parasitic economic/political/ religious system called "feudalism" that we have encourages these entrepreneurs to create or gather wealth, and then they harvest and begin feeding on these very same entrepreneurs that they encouraged. Following are a few examples of the ways they go about it.

### **The Feudal System's Harvest**

Druggist: I met a druggist in a nearby town, a nice chap. He told me that he was sorry that he didn't have any extra money. He said that once his family had owned the largest coal mine and timber tracts in that part of Virginia. His great-grandfather had left it in trust at the local bank and that the bank had stolen it.

I didn't believe him - at first. I asked him why he hadn't

challenged the case in court. He said that his family had brought suit on several occasions. The lawyers, the judges, the sheriffs, the bank and the local politicians formed a ruling clique. All of the clique had benefited in some way - all of them except him and his family.

The only ones who could help were others in the Establishment and they weren't about to rock the boat. They all said that they were sorry, that the statutes were on the Establishment's side. I asked him why the newspaper didn't expose the situation? He said that the bank's board of directors owned the newspaper. I've thought about this story for thirty years. It's not unique, and it isn't rare, and it goes on in varying degrees every day.

Newspaper: Lynchburg has a newspaper - *The News & Daily Advance*. It was owned by the Glass family. One of Glass owners died and there was not enough money to pay taxes, so it was sold to a chain to pay inheritance taxes. That's why inheritance tax statutes were passed - to force Saxons to sell their assets. Now, Lynchburg has an anti-White, anti-Christian minority-oriented newspaper.

Chains who customarily buy assets that are sold to pay estate taxes are often managed by someone local, but are actually owned by offshore bank trust departments.

CORPORATE TAKEOVER Craddock-Terry Shoe Corporation in Lynchburg built up a large sum in retained earnings instead of paying it out to its stockholders as dividends. An Establishment corporate raider saw this, and in most of these cases makes deals with certain insiders to vote their stock. He then buys up perhaps 15% of the stock. The insider stock, combined with his own stock gives him controlling interest to take control of the company. He then pays the

retained earnings to himself and his backers in the form of bonuses, salary, and things like paid up life insurance policies. He then sells the company, which in the case of Craddock-Terry, promptly went bankrupt. Then he went somewhere else and bought another company and repeated the process. Virginia and its people have been harvested many times.

### **HARVESTING A COUNTRY**

We in the American South were harvested. We can appreciate the present harvesting of South Africa. It represents a step up in the harvesting of assets by the feudal system.

South Africa made a basic mistake. Instead of allowing S. African private citizens to own both land and mineral rights that lay under the land, the government retained control of the mineral rights. The granting of these mineral mining rights is a government monopoly. The state leases mining rights to favored companies. Whoever controls the S. African government also controls S. Africa's equivalent of Fort Knox. In addition the state also owns TV broadcasting, high-tech munition factories, etc.

The situation was ripe for a raider. The takeover could either be friendly or hostile. The raider made agreements abroad and was ready to go either way. The ownership of South Africa's mineral wealth was worth the expense needed to do the job. It was a business operation, the same as the raid made to obtain the retained earnings of Craddock-Terry.

The international cartel doing the job made deals with insiders to vote their stock. The media-owner's papers led the parade to convince the small stockholders that the takeover was "inevitable." This culminated in the old management allowing itself to be voted out of office. Many left with bonuses. Others stayed on and were paid high salaries. Many

received paid up multi-million dollar life insurance policies and villas on the Riviera. The Cartel's hired-help took office and the turnover was accomplished. It was time to divide the loot.

But: What happens if the small worker-stockholders realize that the election was rigged, that their assets were stolen, and that they are being thrown out of their own country and replaced with cheap labor?

They protest! Naturally! To whom do they protest? Judges? The judges are appointed by the new management. Their job is to rule that the present government is legitimate and the takeover was legal. That's what they are paid to say. While talks are proceeding the retained earnings are being looted. Before long there is nothing left except an empty shell - like Russia.

### **Andrew Carnegie's Modus Operandi**

Andrew Carnegie took over a competing mill. To lower costs and put more money in his pocket he cut the worker's already low wages. The union called a strike. Carnegie fired them and imported Hungarians and Poles to work for even lower wages.

The former workers were without jobs. Carnegie's management talked to the unemployed workers - endlessly they talked. The longer they talked the more the workers used up their savings. At last they caught on and established strike lines to prevent scabs from coming to work.

The local police were called in, but they couldn't handle the situation. Carnaigie brought in Pinkerton detectives as strike breakers. The workers shot them out of town killing four and losing seven of their own. Carnegie then called the state national guard. They came in and occupied the mills.

The strikers lost their will to resist, and, starving, with no way to make a living, they and their families drifted away. It was an ugly situation.

The thing that Carnegie did to really break the strike was to put highly paid informers in the organization of the strikers. Some were within the workers' leadership, the very ones doing the planning were sometimes Carnegie agents. Predictably, the strike failed.<sup>2</sup>

The situation in S. Africa is no different. The "friendly" takeover has been accomplished. The only ones who are disgruntled enough to do something about it are the workers who are being laid off so that those helping in the takeover can be hired in their place, and the Boers whose land is being stolen from them. The Establishment know that this group has the potential to revolt and have made preparations to cope with it. Their methods are likely to be the same ones the Establishment has used in the past:

### **The Trust**

The South African *Sunday Times*, Feb 27, 1994 ran an article entitled: "ANC Adviser Suggest Security Plan." The article previewed a book *The Hidden Hand - Covert Operations in SA* published by the Human Sciences Research Council.

*The Hidden Hand* theorized that after the South African elections, held to install Blacks as new compliant rulers of the yet incomplete S. African feudal system, "there will be a

---

2 Resistance to "takeovers" don't have to fail. The South organized and drove out the occupation carpetbagger governments after the War For Southern Independence. See *Vigilantes Of Christendom*, Hoskins

convergence of the right-wing racists." These racists will "begin to develop an internal network as a terrorist organization involved in a few bombings or a few assassinations." They will then grow into a political movement to achieve political goals.<sup>3</sup>

The author, Mo Shaik, billed as a top ANC intelligence advisor, said that the way to deal with the threat was with a "Cheka-type strategy" similar to the fake counter-revolutionary movement in the Soviet Union during the 1920s after the Bolshevik Revolution.<sup>4</sup>

In the '20s, the Bolshevik spy chief Eduard Dzhzhzhinsky organized fake counter-revolutionary organizations called "The Trust." These fake anti-communist groups engaged in covert warfare against their own newly-installed Communist rulers. They actually assassinated their own lesser or doubtful Communist leaders along with their families and blew up buildings killing scores.

These acts had a twofold purpose. First was to attract anti-Communists to the "anti-Communist resistance" so they could be identified and liquidated. Second, the savage butchery of "*The Trust*" turned the Russian population against true anti-communists. The strategy worked wonderfully well. The anti-communists who flocked to these resistance groups were

---

3 The ITC calls its Saxon victims "racist" because they insist on their Biblical inheritance promised in the WORD and because of their ability to produce proof of their entitlement based on descent.

---

4 To refresh one's history; Russia was a Czarist feudal state. The Turk-communists took over and ruled the existing feudal society. They shot the Czar and his supporters, and installed their own. Many of the czarist Slavic government functionaries merely switched allegiance from Czar to the communist victors - and kept their jobs. The execution, banishment, and confiscation of the czar's hereditary nobility, their followers, and the independent farmer and entrepreneur proceeded apace as is customary in warfare between competing feudal systems.

rounded up by the thousands and shot and the bamboozled populace helped the Communists do it. The Communist feudal system was in place and secure, and, the other feudal systems of the world rolled out the red carpet to welcome them.

During World War II *The Trust* was reactivated. The communists had roughly manhandled Russian populations in many areas and as a payback, these populations welcomed the advancing German troops with open arms. To reverse this trend, soviet agents behind German lines put on German uniforms and proceeded to rape, pillage and massacre. These acts did much to turn Russian populations against their German deliverers.<sup>5</sup>

Mr. Shaik suggested the establishment of a copy-cat fake "militant right-wing organization" using the Soviet *Trust* method. This was the Establishment's notification that a deal had been made with South Africa's right wing leaders to vote their stock. This was recently confirmed with the publication of the book in S. Africa "Volksverraad" written by an insider.

### **What Could Have Been**

It doesn't have to be this way. South Africa has several hundred thousand White men with military training who

---

5 In the American South after the War, while the Black reign of terror was taking place, federal occupation forces disguised themselves as Ku Klux Klansmen and committed bloody atrocities against Southern Blacks and Whites alike. Northern sympathizers looked askance at these bloody events and refused to come to the South's aid. The occupation and looting continued without opposition. The media cooperated by grinding out weekly "Andersonville atrocity stories," which continued on into the 1930s - 70 years after the War had ended. The people of the north were conditioned to believe that the South deserved the poverty, rape and pillage that seemed to be her eternal lot. As a result, deliverance from the Black/carpetbagger government was long in coming and the South remained economically, socially, and politically ruined.



would jump at the chance to rid the country of the Black plague. There are still Whites in strategic positions who could bring the country to a standstill and cause the government to fall. The question asked is, "Why don't they do it?" They have the power. The answer is simply because the Establishment foresaw this possibility long ago and took precautions to keep it from happening.

### **Trust Militia, Politicians, Media**

To prevent a White counter-revolution the Cartel created an opposition of its own by having its media publicize cartel agents as being "right-wing" leaders. The people believed the media and flocked to the only "right-wing" leaders they knew - the leaders publicized by the media-owner - those working for the Establishment.

The Establishment not only rules the country but also funds a pretended opposition. This sows confusion in the counter-revolutionary movement. It creates a "win-win" situation for the Establishment. If the Blacks stay in power - the Establishment wins: if the Whites revolt and come back into power under leadership of Establishment agents - they still win.

### **The Trumpet Calls**

All over the world trumpets are sounding calling men to the colors. The call to arms always makes the blood run faster; we listen intently. We listen for a call - crisp and clear. But, that's not what we hear. The sound is muffled. It sounds a little strange. Is it a Saxon trumpet? - or is it a call from the agents of the new management who hope to lead us away on a wild goose chase while the fox is yet in the hen house killing chickens?

We Saxons need a litmus test to administer to those who would lead: a test that will ruin a traitor, and, at the same time be the only acceptable code of conduct possible for the patriot. Such a litmus test is available. We need to demand that our own publishers, political, business and militia leaders publicly proclaim - and constantly reaffirm:

*God's Commandments are the ultimate authority!*

The one making this public commitment in effect pledges himself; 1) to obey and be judged by God's Commandments; 2) to judge others by God's Commandments, and; 3) to allow ALL questions to be settled in obedience to God's commands.

God bless the Saxon who will take the pledge. And, God damn the one who refuses. The one who refuses is the collaborator - the enemy - the Judas goat in the pay of the Establishment. Shun him, have no dealings with him. Make him keep company with his friends - forever!

=====

---

### **Letter From South Africa by kj**

---

We are told that the Transkei no longer has telephone service. The inhabitants cut down the wooden poles for firewood and sold the copper wire for money.

In the Cape Province, and later in the Transvaal, someone exploded bombs. The media immediately blamed the Whites. The Conservative Party is organizing a congress for all Afrikaners. They stress that they will not allow a discussion of the past. By doing this they hope to avoid all accountability.

On December 12, 1996, the alien TV said that the Battle of Blood River was a fluke. By doing this they hope to remove

the wonder of the Covenant.<sup>6</sup> Perhaps they are afraid of further miracles by which we might again be saved."

Best wishes, K.J.

---

## LETTERS

---

RACIST!: "Dear Mr. Hoskins: Whenever I try to talk about our people I encounter the charge 'racist'. What does one do?" D.C. - Maryland

RKH: Coordinated propaganda attacks center on a single phrase or word. "Racist" is the one being used today. It is a trick attack: Deny being a racist and you infer that you are against racial separation. Say that you are a racist and you will be accused of mass murder or worse. Any defense is a loser.

Answer the marxist charge of "racist" with a charge of your own. Accuse your enemy of being an "anti-white, "anti-Saxon"; an "anti-Christian" integrationist. They really hate that! Tell them that whether they know it or not they are spouting an imported, counterfeit, anti-Christian Hindu teaching reeking - Dharma- integration. Genuine Christianity teaches "separation" from strangers, and, that they are supporting "integration!"

You can't explain. All that is left to you is to - accuse! accuse! accuse! That's what they do.

-----

"SALVATION IS OF THE JEWS": Dear Mr. Hoskins: Jesus said; *'Salvation is of the Jews.'* John 4:22. Care to comment?

---

6 For a week before the Zulu assault, the targeted Boers prayed that if their God saved them, they and their decedents forever would celebrate the aniversary of the date of their deliverance. God saved them, and the chosen celebrate that date each year.

RKH: Judea was a Roman province. To the Romans, all different peoples in it - the Galileans, Samaritans, Edomites, Arabs, Israelites, etc. - were Judeans or "Jews." (An Eskimo living in Judea would be called a Jew.)

Herod the Edomite murderer of the Israelite children and King of Judea, was an Edomite-Jew. Jesus was an Israelite-Jew. They lived in the same province but were like Blacks and Whites living in America, who are Americans, but aren't the same.

To avoid confusion Jesus never referred to himself as a "Jew." He called himself "Son-of-man" in the ancient manner.<sup>7</sup> The Sadducees would call Jesus a "racist" today ("Son-of-adam," son- of-"blush-red" - "son-of-white-man") Herod would have done the same if he could. He was sensitive about being called a "mixed- breed," and a great many Israelites called him that to his face.

Most of today's preachers are state priests serving feudal masters. To bring the diverse peoples together they use "Jew," without explaining that there are more than one kind. This perpetuates the myth that the ancient Jews were a single race, and that today's Jews are the same as the ancient Jews, and are their descendants.

Modern-day Jewry is a collection of many races united by their religion - Judaism. Judaism is interpreted by their holy book - the Talmud. They say they are of Edom.<sup>8</sup> Black Somalian Jews claim to be ancient Jewish converts. Eastern European Turks claim to be Khazar converts to Judaism.

---

7 MAN: Heb: Adam 119 - "to show blood(in the face), ie: to flush or turn rosy: - be (dyed, made) red(ruddy). Strong's Concordance.

---

8 "Edom is in modern Jewry." Universal Jewish Encyclopedia, 1925 edition, vol 5, p 41.

"Jews" also disclaim Jesus Christ and his people.<sup>9</sup> Most American "Jews" are descended from Khazar Turk converts from S. Russia.<sup>10</sup>

The name "Israel" was given to a man named Jacob and his descendants. The land they lived on took its name from them. When they moved away - the land was still called "the land of Israel."

Today's "Jews" are mixtures of many races. Their mixture forbids them entry into the race of Israel<sup>11</sup> but force can get them into the ancient land of Israel, where they can claim the name "Israelite" since they live in the ancient land of Israel. For that matter an Arab living in the land calling itself "Israel" can justifiably call himself an "Israelite." Neither Arab nor "Jew" is necessarily claiming kinship with the ancient Israelites who were "adamites," whose God identified himself as "Son-of-man," whose WORD is the "Commands Of God", is absolute, and can not be broken.

The question to ask the preacher who says that "the Jews are God's chosen people," is, "Which kind of Jew are you speaking of - Edomite or Israelite?" If he says Israelite - he's right. If he says Edomite - he is either ignorant, or, he is putting out mis-information. If he asks; "What do you mean?" he is ignorant. Chances are he doesn't know who Herod is, either. You may have to instruct him before you can argue with him - a tedious task when you must argue with an

---

9 "Strictly speaking, it is incorrect to call an ancient Israelite a Jew, or to call a contemporary Jew an Israelite or Hebrew." 1980 Jewish Almanac p. 1. Identity Crisis.

10 See Hoskins, *War Cycles/Peace Cycles*

---

11 "A bastard (Heb: *manzêr* - mixed breed, mongrel) shall not enter into the congregation of Israel." De 23:2

ignorant bumpkin. But, these low types are the ones the feudal systems of today hire to bless their unGodly acts. They each earn their 30 pieces of silver, bumpkin or not.

-----

WHO WE ARE: "Dear Mr. Hoskins: I am posted in Europe. I gave an Indian colleague *In The Beginning* to read. He commented, 'The person who wrote this knows us and our secret.' Thought you'd like to know." J.S. - London

-----

OUR NORDIC RACE: "Dear Mr. Hoskins: Your book, *Our Nordic Race*, is, in my viewpoint, a classic. I read many so- called classics while earning a degree in English, but they don't compare with ONR. ... One of the most significant omissions in mainstream education is racial history. Your book can add an all important 'last piece of the puzzle' to a person's education. It did for me. The story that my professors taught simply did not match today's reality. We could not have gotten where we are today if history is as taught by the marxist professors of today. My selection of ONR was a wise one." S.J. - Vermont

-----

AUSTRALIA: "Dear Mr. Hoskins: I have been a Christian for 18 years. Recently I discovered that most of my studies have been from 3rd rate reading matter. It was not for want of trying to find the truth. My explorations in 14 cults and occult trips turned up contradictions. I really appreciated your description of the Krishna Hindu 'Yogaville.' That was one of the trips I explored. It is seductive to the max for the gullible. Later I found Establishment Christianity that was taught to me contained many of the same deceptions. It is only since studying our genealogy that I've found the key pieces of truth that makes the Bible OUR book. This is exciting, as it should be.

"Two of my ancestors came from America. Both served under General George Washington. Another American ancestor was known as the "Hero of the Connecticut Valley." He struck out boldly into the trackless forest with but one comrade, rescuing and bringing home from Canada and out of Indian captivity 17 of his townspeople, including his own wife and three daughters. Our Saxon ancestors are all the same when we go back a little way." S.L. - Australia

-----

PRISONER ON INTEGRATION: "Dear Mr. Hoskins: Do you know of any Laws or anything that might help me out? I am currently at a camp that is 90% Black. You wouldn't believe what it's like if I told you." C.P. - Tennessee

RKH: The fact that you are in prison is an affront to the Law. The Law contains only two major punishments; Restitution or death. That you are forced to eat with strangers again violates scripture: *"Withdraw from among the Gentiles and do not eat with them, and do not according to their actions, and be not their companion, for their actions are unclean and all their ways are defiled."* Jubilees 22:17: The fact that there are strangers around you is another affront to God: *"They shall not dwell in thy land, lest they make thee sin against me."* I Ki 4:21- 24. But, God has not forgotten. It is also prophesied. *"When thou are in tribulation ... even in the latter days, if thou turn to God and shall be obedient ... he will not forsake thee ... nor forget the covenant of thy fathers."* Deut 4:30-31

-----

PRISONER PLEA: "Virginia Publishing Company: I have a niece dating a black or Spanish man and wanting to marry. All our family are against it but she was never taught racial pride nor God's will for racial separation. She is very religious - I am in prison and can't talk with her. If you will

send her something that will reveal God's will about racial marriage - I will pay you whatever you require when I can."

Thank you, H.M. - Texas

RKH: For HR readers I am sending her *Our Nordic Race*, the history of our people, and the pamphlet *Can Integrationists Be Saved?*

-----

PRISONER-SLAVE: "Dear Dick; The following is included in my parole:

"You shall participate in an in-patient or an out-patient mental health program as directed by your U.S. Probation Officer. Also, with the Special Condition that you Not Associate With Any Person or Organization Involved in Paramilitary or Subversive Activity or With Any and All White Supremacy/Separatist Organizations."

"When I am paroled these parole conditions effectively prevent me from meeting and worshiping with other Christian men and women. With the exception of Establishment churches, ALL Christian congregations are "separatist." Not only that, if that community is patriotic, some probably contain militia members. The result is that if you worship with Christians they can come and pick you up and send you back to prison whenever they like." M.S. - Virginia

---

## UNFILTERED NEWS

---

AIDS KILLER: In 1994, the HIV virus overtook homicide as the leading killer of African Americans aged 25-44. One out of every three black male fatalities in the 25-44 age bracket is the result of AIDS. (12/8 *H. Times*) Blacks constitute only 12 % of the population, but make up 40% of all AIDS cases. Over 60% of all children with AIDS are black. Yet black leaders are derelict in confronting and warning of



this. (Meanwhile, the 10/14 *USN&WR* said a report indicates that racism may be reversing. It found that blacks charged with serious crimes like murder, rape and drug trafficking are more likely than whites to be acquitted by juries. *Cavalry Contender*, Jan 1, 1997, 1800 Sparkman Drive, Huntsville, AL 35816

---

## Europe

---

**BLACK BABIES:** It is believed that ten thousand Nigerian babies have been given to unregistered foster parents in Britain to raise. They are being looked after by white women who are paid £20-30 per week by the parents. The children are left to be educated at the expense of the British taxpayer, and then, sometimes, once adult, they are picked up again by their parents. (*Internet*; Aug 23, 1996; <http://ngwwmall.com/frontier/bnp/stop.htm>)

-----

**REPATRIATION:** Three out of ten Afro-Caribbeans in Leicestershire want to return to their homeland, according to a study by the Scarman Centre at Leicester University. It reflects the disillusionment of many strangers in Britain. (<http://ngwwmall.com/frontier/bnp/stop.htm>)

-----

**VATICAN CIA ALLIANCE:** "The 10/96 *Reader's Digest* article "John Paul II and the Hidden History of Our Time," revealed an alliance between the "Holy See and the Reagan Administration." In frequent talks between "fervent Catholic" CIA Director William Casey, the Polish pope was given photos, from U.S. spy satellites, of vital interest concerning Soviet troop maneuvers in Poland. "The Pope was the beneficiary of some of America's most carefully guarded secrets ..." *Cavalry Contender*, October 15, 1996, 1800 Sparkman

Drive, Huntsville, AL 35816

-----

**FRENCH ANTI-RACISM:** The French cabinet backed a plan to tighten anti-racism laws and increase penalties for racist statements. The bill was drafted after National Front Leader Jean-Marie Le Pen said, "Yes, I believe in racial inequality, certainly, it's obvious.' Under the bill, a racial statement could be a fine of up to \$60,000 and a year in prison. If the statement is judged to be an incitement to discrimination, hatred or violence, the punishment would be \$100,000 and two years in prison." Internet (anton88@concentric.net)

-----

**AUSTRIA:** Austria's right-wing Freedom Party won almost 28% of the vote in elections for European Parliament legislators, less than 2% behind the ruling Social Democrats. The Freedom Party's leader, Joerg Haider said, "When Turkish children demand protection money from our children at the playground, it's time to say, 'This is our state.' The Austrian vote was interpreted widely in Europe as a signal of growing blue-collar disaffection with red front politics.

---

### **News From Eastern Europe**

---

**POLAND:** Roads in Poland are becoming increasingly dangerous for tourist drivers. The number of hold-ups has trebled during the past few years. Attackers have the latest Kalashnikovs (AK-47's), their own radio equipment and fast Western cars. The hold-ups usually follow the same pattern: the sedan stops cross-wise, masked and armed men leap from the car. The victims are robbed of money, jewelry and other valuables. According to the Polish police, German tourists are often shadowed from the time they cross the border and are then held up at a suitably deserted place." *Insider* 15 August

1996, PO Box 17200, Groenkloof, Pretoria 0027, RSA

RKH: Strangers took over Saxon-governed Russia and killed millions of the Saxon Russ who had lived there for more than two thousand years. Slavic Poland killed hundreds of thousands more and drove millions of others away. Saxons are the world's wealth creators. When they vanish, the wealth they left behind is consumed for a time, and when it is gone the people are forced to feed on each other and any victim they can find. When these sources of wealth are gone they relapse into barbarism. Without Saxon help, Eastern Europe in time will look like Virginia when first seen by Captain John Smith in 1607.

-----

HUNGARIAN TRIBUTE: The parliament of Hungary voted to set up a foundation to compensate "holocaust survivors." The foundation will be set up with assets including property, antiques, cash and compensation coupons. Hungary's government agreed to form the foundation after talking with the World Jewish Congress. (Internet (anton88@cris.com))

---

### **From The Mid East**

---

TWA 800: "In November 1985, one Omar Mohammed Ali Rezaq hijacked an Egypt Air Jet in Athens. Rezaq acted on the instructions of Abu Nidal and his Palestinian extremists. The plane landed in Valetta on Malta. The Maltese government authorized the storming of the aircraft by clumsy Egyptian commandos. In the course thereof, 60 people, including an American and an Israeli, lost their lives. The Maltese sentenced Rezaq to 25 years imprisonment. He was granted a pardon after 7 years. The American FBI trailed him to Nigeria, where they arrested him in 1993. Abu Nidal's head-

quarters warned against a resumption of proceedings against Rezaq. The USA however ignored this warning. In the week preceding the Olympic Games, a jury in Washington once more found the 38-year-old guilty. Twenty-four hours later, the TWA jet exploded en route from New York to Paris. 230 people died." *Insider* September 1996, PO Box 17200, Groenkloof, Pretoria 0027, RSA

RKH: By invading sovereign foreign states and kidnaping foreign nationals to be tried in American kangaroo courts, America's FBI Ruby Ridge assassins are bringing down the wrath of an enraged world on innocent American citizens. The FBI, CIA and BATF are proving themselves to be nothing more than private armies directed by the likes of Waco Bill Clinton. They should be disbanded before they incite retaliation that could plunge the world into a nuclear holocaust.

---

### News From South Africa

---

RATTE CASE: "The verdict in the Cmdt. Ratte appeal case has today, 7 Oct 1996, been postponed till February 4, 1997." *Friends of Cmdt. Wilhelm Friedrich Ratte*, Internet.

RKH: By delaying their decision until February, Madela's advisors have managed to keep Commandant Ratte muzzled until the media can defuse his case.

-----

CUBAN DOCTORS: Cuban doctors in SA were criticized in government debate as having the qualifications comparable to those of a trained nursing sister.

-----

CRIME: Colored inhabitants of Cape province have taken law enforcement into their own hands and have killed a number of locally known gangsters. The police are now

guarding the homes of all locally known gangsters to keep them safe from the anger of an abused citizenry.

-----

HOME AGAIN: Afrikaner Boers, who had sold their farms in S. Africa and followed the call of African governments offering tax- free earnings, cheap and fertile land and good rainfall, have been disillusioned and are now returning. A third of the emigrant families have returned fro the Congo alone. They have given up because of the complete absence of any infrastructure whatsoever and the primitive nature of farming conditions. Promises made by agricultural leaders and even by the world bank which is supporting the project did not materialize." *Impact*, August 1996, P.O. Box 28233, Sunnyside 0132, Rep. of SA, \$30/yr.

-----

MATTHYS DE VILLIERS: "You have never lived until you have almost died. For those who fight for it, life has a flavour the protected will never know." .... Matthys "Barefoot Thysie" de Villiers, during his incarceration in Pretoria Central Prison, 1996. *Patriot Review*, August 2, 1996

RKH: de Villiers is accused of having executed the anti-Saxonist dharma-priest, Johan Heyns. He was captured by renegade white police in the pay of Mandela's government.

-----

*Back to Table of Contents*

# Chapter 270

## AGENTS PROVOCATEUR

### The Mission

"During the trial of AWB members (S. African Militia) accused of planting bombs before the 1994 election, it was revealed that an 'agent provocateur'<sup>1</sup> working for the de Klerk government was responsible for infiltrating the group and suggesting a plan of sabotage to disrupt the election.

"One is inclined to think this is a peculiar S. African malaise, made even more pernicious because it is Afrikaner against Afrikaner. Yet it occurs in the land of the free and the home of the brave. And it always seems to be against the

---

1 Agent provocateur: "A secret agent hired to penetrate some organization to incite trouble designed to make the organization or its members incur punishment." Am Heritage Dictionary, 1981

Right.

"Creating an enemy is an old trick, and it is in the interests of the left to perpetuate the idea that it is now the so-called right wing which is the reservoir of political terrorism. The American FBI infiltrated a small, unassuming militia group in Georgia who were urged to manufacture pipe bombs. In the same manner, an agent of the Israeli Shin Bet intelligence service was installed as head of Eyal, a so-called right wing extremist group which included Yigal Amier who eventually assassinated Prime Minister Shimon Peres. In Canada, it was recently disclosed that one Grant Bristow, co-founder of the 'racist' Heritage Front, was actually a paid informant of the Canadian Security Intelligence Service. Bristow used skin-heads to launch attacks on Heritage Front opponents." *Review*, September 27, 1996

=====

### **Revolution and Counter-Revolution**

White South Africa was betrayed by renegade rulers who had been corrupted by the International Trade Cartel (ITC). On orders from their masters they obediently handed the reins of government to the Marxist coalition organized and led by the communist Joe Slovo, with Mandela being the figurehead and furnishing the manpower.

After the marxists were safely ensconced in office with the police power of the state in their grasp, the Whites suddenly realized that they had been betrayed, disfranchised, and were prisoners living in their own country at the mercy of alien rulers. Realizing also that their own leaders had betrayed them and that there would be no last minute reprieve, a few patriotic individuals launched their own individual attacks on the new government and its supporters. It was a weak enough rebel-

lion, but, a rebellion had been expected and plans had been made to deal with it.

### **Counter-Revolutionary Measures**

New revolutionary governments count on the fact that there will be a reaction to their taking over a government. Counter- revolutionary steps are all the same - reprisal.

Reprisal against whom? Since the reaction came from the people - the people will be punished individually or collectively - and punished in such a way that they will learn respect for their new master.

### **Selecting the Reaction**

In the S. African case, the 2nd highest ranking ANC leader, Cris Hani, was shot, as was the anti-Saxonist white Rev. Johan Heynes. Cris Hani had as many enemies within the ANC as without; no one actually knows who shot him - it could have been the ANC itself that had him shot. In any event, political hay was made by selecting Clive Derby-Lewis and Janus Walus as conspiring to assassinate Chris Hani, and young Matthys de Villiers for shooting Heynes. It does not make a whit of difference whether they were guilty or not, Derby-Lewis was a well known spokesman for White resistance, Walus a nobody, and Mattys de Villiers was a "true-to-the-end" Boer resistance fighter. Their arrest was a first step in teaching the White South African that resistance was useless - that every attempt would be nipped in the bud. All three were arrested by White police which left the impression that even their own people were against resistance. It is of absolutely no importance if none of them were guilty of the acts for which they were arrested. Some White resistance figure will be arrested! The media monopoly supports the



revolutionary government and the message is that counter-revolution is useless.

### **Training The Public**

"The best defense is a good offense." The best defense of the king is the willing support of his subjects. If they can be made to believe that the king is their friend and protector, and that rebels are blood-thirsty murderers - killers of defenseless women and children - great! People will then turn to the king for protection and help rid the country of rebels.

To develop this frame of mind, modern revolutionary governments commit terrorist acts, such as those committed by "The Trust" in the Soviet Union, and place the blame on those they have selected to be their enemy. After all, a man is known by his enemies.

If a group that is targeted to receive the blame is actually too stupid to make a bomb, the government will lend them one of their experts, to pose as a rebel, to show them how. Not only will the government supply an expert to help patriots make bombs, but the government agent will show them how and where to place the bombs and even select the target to destroy. The targets he selects almost always contain women and children - "innocent" women and children, that is.

After accomplishing his mission, the agent will then blow the whistle and the government swoops in to make mass arrests of "blood-thirsty terrorists" who kill innocent women and children. All this is minutely covered by the media, and editorial comment hammers the message home; "Avoid, turn in, and have no dealings with blood-thirsty, racist, anti-government terrorists who kill innocent women and children."

The selected culprits are tried in the newspapers and then brought to trial, and convicted again. The word - "agent

provocateur" is never mentioned.

### **Short Cut**

Dealing with "agents provocateur" is not really necessary. If the king chooses, he can order his agents to set off a bomb to kill the innocent, protest the violence, and then search for a suitable victim. Such a case might be the Georgia sheriff or the three Georgia militiamen that the government involved in the Olympic bombing. They were targeted, and then received the media treatment. The FBI's evidence all pointed their way. The government's evidence always points its finger at the one targeted - if the government agents manufacture the evidence. The fact that the FBI has been doing this for a long time caused some of its own employees to blow the whistle on them.

If the Atlanta Olympic bomb plot had not blown up in the government's face, it is likely that the American people would by now have been persuaded to consider anyone speaking against the government as "the enemy."

### **Algerian Example**

Most people have noticed the fracas presently taking place in Algeria. The conflict has reached the level of open warfare with more than 50,000 people dying over the last few years. Every few days the establishment media report that someone else is shot and shortly thereafter a bomb goes off in a market place killing innocent women and children. Or, a family is massacred with the father, mother, and all the children having their throats cut. Each atrocity is blamed on anti-government "terrorists."

Take for instance the report in the *Lynchburg News & Advance*, p. 2, Jan 29, 1997. The article states that an assassin

shot and killed the leader of Algeria's largest labor union. The article reported, "He was a key presidential ally and an opponent of the Islamic insurgency." A bodyguard and another union official also died in the attack. Hours later a bomb exploded in a crowded marketplace killing 15 people and injuring 30. Both the bombing and the assassinations were blamed on Islamic insurgents.

No outsider really knows what happened, but what probably happened was that Islamic freedom fighters shot an establishment figure and those with him; in retaliation the Algerian government's equivalent of our FBI set off a bomb that killed innocent women and children - which they blamed on the Islamic insurgents. Since over 50,000 people have already been killed in the ongoing war, the establishment has used up ready rebel targets and is now holding the entire populace hostage. "Shoot one of us - we'll kill many of you!" is the unspoken message. The shattered bodies left by the bomb speaks the government's message - "turn in the rebels or take the chance of you or your loved ones being next!"

Most Algerians don't believe for a second that Islamic insurgents set off the bomb, but, what else can the government do? It must show that it is still in control in spite of the newly developed insurgent technique of turning government informers into insurgent agents. Take this recent observation from *Biblical Astronomy*<sup>2</sup>:

"Arafat has destroyed the Israeli intelligence network in the disputed territories ...." The article continues; "Israeli intelligence has been surprised by Arafat's effectiveness at taking advantage of Arabs who had served as informers

---

2 *Biblical Astronomy*, Jan 1997, PO Box 5272, Oregon City, OR 97045

for Israel, 'turning former Palestinian collaborators ... into their guides to the Israeli modus operandi.'"

So, we see evolving techniques of irregular warfare that instead of just killing government informers, they are being reprogrammed and used against the establishment which sent them. This causes distrust within the government intelligence system.

### **In The United States**

America's Clinton revolution is a radical marxist revolution. It places in the White House values Christians have always considered Godless and obnoxious. The figurehead himself is obnoxious. He is everything our fathers and preachers have said we shouldn't have.<sup>3</sup> The takeover had been so carefully orchestrated with the media, government and religion working together that the opposition was disorganized, disjointed, and effectively non-existent. There was no more outcry here than there was in South Africa over the marxist takeover of their country.

### **Basic Premise**

We have discussed before how true presbytery representative governments (rule from the bottom up) has built-in opposition. On the other hand, episcopacies (rule from the top down) allow no real opposition. To stay in power they must

---

3 The *New York Times*, on August 13, 1992, p. C1, carried an article by Todd S. Purdum, stating that our president Bill Clinton is a descendant of Irish farmers and Cherokee Indians on his mother's side. The scripture says: "*Thou shalt in any wise set him king over thee, whom the Lord thy God shall choose: one from among thy brethren shalt thou set king over thee: thou mayest not set a stranger (Heb: nokriy - foreign, adulterous.) over thee, which is not thy brother.*" De 17:15

destroy each opposition group before it can become strong enough to overthrow the government.

This is done by first discovering a group that might one day offer opposition. Then, while it is still in its immature and formative stage - push it into confrontation with government. Government agents acting as technical experts with government funds can help it get into such a confrontation. In this way rebel movements can be easily discredited and destroyed before they become strong enough to become real threats. In this way "the evil empire conquers once again."

### **The Facts**

We have a series of events; Ruby Ridge, Waco, the NY Trade Tower and Oklahoma City, each having a simple media-explanation on the surface, but which raise serious questions if one scratches the surface.

The media relates in great detail how "terrorists" are blowing up America. The media tells us that these terrorists are "racist terrorists", "anti-government terrorists", "militia terrorists", "Islamic terrorists", but, each of the acts of so-called "terror" have been so clumsily done that one is tempted to believe that they were done that way on purpose. No one could be that dumb! Look at it:

RUBY RIDGE A government agent provocateur trapped an otherwise innocent man into a government firearms charge. He is given a wrong court date so that he misses trial. The matter is given nationwide publicity for an entire year. A thousand men with armored vehicles and government helicopters are sent to take out the little family. They wounded the man and his friend, killed his dog, his son and his wife. An FBI spokesman made daily announcements which prove

to be disinformation - and he did it in an arrogant manner that almost appeared to be done purposely to antagonize the listener. The FBI did everything that it is not supposed to do - including clumsy cover-ups - such as shredding pertinent documents. They used the killer of the Ruby Ridge mother as a tank driver at Waco. The FBI was found guilty in a court trial and the government paid substantial compensation, but it then refused to bring the guilty agents to trial for murder. The Federal marshals department added insult by giving commendation medals to all its agents who participated in the massacre.

WACO: While Ruby Ridge was still in progress, the media began their campaign against the church complex at Waco. Media spokesmen accused them of child abuse, manufacturing illegal guns, drugs, etc. Without bothering to present a warrant, or, according to reports, even bothering to get one until after the assault, the ATF stormed in and were captured by amateur pick-me-up residents armed with shotguns, who foolishly released their prisoners.

Another arrogant FBI announcer was installed who again made the same kind of unbelievable Ruby Ridge type announcements. Various innocent residents of the complex were shot down in cold blood and left hanging on fences or in open fields for crows to pick; men women and children were machine-gunned through the roof by helicopters. Then the remaining men, women and children were burned alive. The FBI announced that they had burned themselves after committing mass suicide. The FBI then bulldozed the evidence before it could be inspected by impartial investigators. The bodies which would have confirmed the type of bullets used to kill them before being burned were placed in a

morgue. *Someone* turned off the refrigeration so that the bodies decomposed destroying the forensic evidence. The remains were then pushed into a mass grave.

TRADE TOWERS: An effort was made to blow up one of New York's trade towers. If the truck had been parked a few feet away next to a major support, instead of a few people being killed, 50,000 could have been killed. A group of Islamic zealots were blamed. Evidence was presented. The defense presented tapes showing that a government agent had instigated the whole thing including showing the group how to make the bomb.

The government did not step in to stop the explosion that one of their agents made possible, but arrested the Arab group after the event. It would appear that the government was showing the American public that it did not care about the fate of the 50,000 people who worked in that building. Think about that!

OKLAHOMA CITY The bombing of the Federal Building in Oklahoma City is so obvious that it hardly requires comment. Scores of innocent women and children were killed. I have heard a talk by one of the foremost explosives experts in the United States to the effect that the building supports on the third floor had to have been drilled to do the damage that was done. It was a federal building! Who has access to the third floor on the inside of federal buildings? Feds! How many feds were killed - none. Why? They had received information not to come to work that morning. Who was blamed? Everyone. Islamic zealots, payback Waco zealots, militias, Christian Right-wingers, White supremists, and now a lonesome loner. What does almost every American

who knows anything at all about these events believe? They believe the feds did it. Could all of these mistakes be made by chance?

### **Result**

In every situation named above, the government appears to have been involved. The government appears to have committed murderous acts - each time leaving clues - clues that that point right back to itself.

The result is that the people of the United States believe that the Federal Government is either entirely culpable or in large measure responsible. They believe that the government of the United States is dangerous - that it kills its own people for no apparent reason. As a consequence, militias are forming all over the country for self-protection.

### **Thinking The Unthinkable**

Students of Turkic and Oriental warfare know that these people prefer to attack an enemy who is divided - one engaged in a civil war. If possible, such conflicts are encouraged - even financed. Consider the following:

Many countries have A-Bombs and H-Bombs and ICBM delivery systems, but only Russia, Israel, and China have these and also have bomb shelters for their populations - shelters stocked with food.

Not only that, there are only three countries in the world who employ anti-missile missiles to guard against incoming Intercontinental Ballistic Missiles - the same Russia, Israel and China. The other countries of the world have none - they are defenseless.

While the US perfected the anti-missile missile, it does not employ these missiles for its own defense. It gave the missile



to the Israelis to employ for their own defense, and the Israelis gave it to China who employs it for their defense.

This means that the only three nations in the world which have ICBMs, food stocked bomb shelters for their populations, AND, employ anti-missile missiles are - Russia, Israel, and China. This gives them an enormous military advantage.

The Khazar-Turk in America is attracting attention by his insistence on being appointed to almost all sensitive government posts. The oriental is being noticed because of insertion of money and his presence into American politics. Buddhist religious leaders such as the Rev. Moon are being noticed hosting American Judeo-Christian leaders such as Pat Robinson and Jerry Falwell - fanning the suspicion that the Christian religion is being removed as a threat to the stranger.

The dream of Attila the Hun was to unite all Turkic tribes under his rule. The dream of Ghengis Khan expanded this dream to include the children of the east with his Turkic tribes.

It could be that in spite of well publicized family spats, this Turkic/Oriental union has already been achieved. It could be that the ancient Turkic war technique of infiltrating advance guards of Turkic peoples into targeted lands and using Turkic money to bribe the enemy leaders has taken place. Today's American government, quietly selected by alien media owners, has replaced the government of the Saxon peoples. America's government is no more Saxon than DeKlerks government was Saxon, Australia's government is Saxon, or the European governments are Saxon. The judges hired by these alien governments dispense alien justice and the police and armed services they hire serve alien masters and enforce alien statutes.

The leader of the Western World is the United States. Its media- elected government has taught the people through Ruby Ridge, Waco, Trade Towers and Oklahoma City that it is dangerous to their health and well being. If this government is instructed by the media-owners to order America's armed services to attack its own people, its arms bearing citizens, bringing on a civil war in America - what then do you think America's enemies would do?

The thought is worth considering.<sup>4</sup>

---



---

## CONCLUSION OF THE GORDON SELLNER SAGA

---

"On the charge of Attempt, Deliberate Homicide, Gordon Sellner was sentenced to life imprisonment. And for the use of a dangerous weapon - an additional 10 years."<sup>5</sup>

### Background

In 1973, "Gordon Sellner stopped filing and paying income taxes when the supreme court ruled that it was OK to murder babies."<sup>6</sup> In 1988, the IRS brought charges against him to make him pay taxes. In 1992, the IRS sold his interest in their property. On March 4, 1992 he was stopped for expired registration, no insurance, and no drivers license. On May 4, 1992 Gordon Sellner wrote the following declaration; "Because the court refused to let me use and or even bring up

---

4 If this scenario is true - read Ezekial 38 and 39 to discover its ending.

5 Recent letter from Roberta Sellner.

---

6 Quotes are those of his wife, Roberta Sellner, unless otherwise indicated, copied from HR #252, Sept 2, 1995.

his religious or constitutional beliefs and right she registered his protest at the county court house:"

"Whereas, the State has outlawed the Christian God in schools and public buildings.

"Whereas the state has mandated man's insurance.

"Whereas, the State is unlawfully taxing the people.

"Whereas, the State has forced oppressive regulations upon the people.

"Whereas, the State has become a law breaker and is making and enforcing laws against Jesus Christ and the laws, statutes and judgments of the Christian Bible.

"Whereas, the State has elevated its laws above those of King Jesus.

"Whereas, the State, under threats of fines or imprisonments, is attempting to force me to honor its laws above the laws of the Christian Bible.

"Whereas, the 1st Commandment forbids me to have any gods above the God of the Bible. To do so amounts to Baal worship, which I will not do.

"Whereas, I have done everything in my power to live peacefully and have harmed no one.

"I must now make a decision. The State of Montana's own constitution recognizes that all people are born free. As a free-born person, I will make my own choice of whom I will serve and will not have the State force its choice on me.

"The Bible says you cannot serve two masters. (Joshua 24:15, Matt. 6:24, Luke 6:13)

"Whether it means life or death, I will serve the Lord Jesus Christ, my only Master and King, as a servant or if needs be as a soldier. Furthermore, since I have a King, my citizenship is in His Kingdom. I am therefore not to be considered a citizen of the state of the forum, but rather a non-resident alien."

"Gordon D. Sellner, Subscribed and sworn to before me this 2nd day of March, 1992, Kirk Penrod, Notary Public for Flathead County, State of Montana, My Commission expires 4-1-94, Published in the Bigfork Eagle 3-4-92"<sup>7</sup>

---

7 Internet 2:02 p.m., 8/11/95

Sellner's wife, Roberta, continued the story:

"A jury trial was set. Gordon named Jesus Christ as his choice of counsel (meaning that he would stand before the WORD). The court did not accept his choice of counsel. Gordon then refused to appear at trial and one was held in absentia. Gordon was found guilty on all three above described charges, fined \$430, given six months in jail with all but four days suspended. Gordon was then arrested at our home and served his four days. When Gordon came home he stated that after being in state court twice and federal court once, and seeing how both systems are totally satanic, he would never go to jail again, or enter another courtroom."

EDITOR'S NOTE: It is important for the reader to understand the severe trauma Law violaton brings to a Christian. Heathen forget that to them the WORD is God.<sup>8</sup>

There is to be no kidnaping, lying, murder, adultery, sodomy, etc. in the land. If there is the punishment is severe,<sup>9</sup> far more severe than anything that can be dispensed by man.

Gordon Sellner made his living sawing and planing tim-

---

8 *"In the beginning was the WORD, and the word was with God, and the WORD was God." John 1:1*

9 *"If thou wilt not ... do all the words of the law ... the Lord will make thy plagues ... great plagues, and of long continuance, and sore sicknesses ... all the diseases of Egypt ... they shall cleave unto thee. Also every sickness, and every plague ... until thou be destroyed. And ye will be left few in number ... because thou wouldest not obey the voice of the Lord thy God ... ye shall be plucked from off the land ... and thou shalt fear day and night, and shalt have none assurance of thy life." Deut 58:66; "Therefore will I number you to the sword, and ye shall all bow down to the slaughter, because when I called ye did not answer, when I spake, ye did not hear; but did evil before mine eyes, and did choose that wherein I delighted not." Isaiah 65:12; "It shall come to pass ... the blessing and the curse ... and thou shalt call them to mind ... and shalt ... obey his voice ... then the Lord thy God will turn thy captivity (reverse your status)." Deut 30:1-3*

ber. He lived far out in the Montana countryside where neighbors were few. He left people alone and people left him alone.

### **Self Defense?**

One night he was riding home with a kinsman when a police car came up behind them with flashing lights. Gordon jumped out of the car and ran into the woods. The deputy gave chase calling out "stop or I'll shoot." Gordon tripped and fell and rolled over - the deputy was aiming his pistol at him. Gordon drew and shot first. The bullet hit the deputy's bullet-proof vest and spun him around. Further shots were exchanged and the deputy left to join other police in the road.

Sellner spent a month in the mountains. He managed to survive the cold by squeezing into a hollow tree. Later he was able to get clothing and supplies from home, but, from then on he was "wanted."

Wanted signs went up over the county. Gordon countered by taking down the wanted signs and putting up wanted signs for the Sheriff - telling the county why he was being hunted. Support for Sellner grew and an informal neighborhood watch was set up to warn him if the sheriff came. Feeling relatively protected, Sellner again began to run his saw mill to make a living for his wife and children. Neighbors continued their lookout.

### **The Shooting**

The SWAT team sniper took careful aim and squeezed off his shot. Gordon Sellner, standing in his yard and on his own property, dropped like a rock. Twenty men jumped out of the bushes where they had been hiding. One held a shotgun

against Sellner's head. Two others rolled him over, snapped on cuffs, dragged him 50 feet to a pickup truck, threw him in the back and drove off. That ended a three year standoff.

## **Guilty**

Is Gordon Sellner guilty? This is what the state says.

"... for his heinous act of attempting to kill a deputy sheriff in the performance of his duty ... IT IS THE SENTENCE AND JUDGMENT OF THIS COURT that for the offense ... the Defendant is sentenced to life imprisonment."

The deputy sheriff involved entered a statement into record which said;

"...Gordon Sellner became convinced he was called upon by God (Yahu) to fight those who did not believe as he did. ... Gordon Sellner should be kept in prison until he is an old man who no longer wishes to impose his vision of Armageddon on those around him."

The Sellner saga is the result of what had gone on before.

## **Conclusion**

Before the merchant can come into a new market to buy and sell he must first make friends with the god of that land, or else, the god of that land may tell his followers to kill the merchant. Being killed removes all profit from trade.

After making friends with its god, the merchant can freely enter the market area where he hires a king to protect his interests.

If the international merchant has entered the land and is buying and selling, he can only do so with the assent and concord of both king and priest.<sup>10</sup> Further, if the international

merchant has in fact made "arrangements" with the market's kings and priests it becomes obvious that neither will fault the violation of the Law which is the God of the Christian people of the cartel's selected market.

It further becomes obvious that violations of the Law, which is the God of the Christian, will anger more and more people as time passes who will join in the revolt, people who will feel that the latest ruling or decree is the "last straw" before God's punishment descends on the nation. There will be more and more until there is a tidal wave to wash away the evils in the land, or, until the last Gordon Kahl is killed and the last Gordon Sellner is safely tucked away in prison.

In the end there will be a return to a Christian nation, or the obliteration of the people who were promised by the WORD:

*"Thus saith the Lord which giveth the sun ... and the ordinances of the moon and of the stars ... If those ordinances depart ... then the seed of Israel also shall cease from being a nation before Me ... ."* Jeremiah 31:35-36.

Gordon Sellner has been sentenced to life imprisonment and his wife goes to trial for helping her husband; the Sellner saga is now one more stepping stone on the road to Armageddon.

---

## LETTERS

---

EPISCOPALIANISM: "Dear Richard: You come down hard on 'episcopalianism' (rule from the top down), please elaborate." R.C. - Virginia

RKH: Tyranny is difficult to implement in a presbyterian system (rule from the bottom up). Since tyrants rule from the

top down, they only have to take control of an existing episcopal system to rule everything. The establishment may secretly back an enemy episcopal system in hopes of putting their man in at the top at a later date. Without an episcopal system the ITC could not build its Establishment.

-----

7TH YEAR: "Richard, Hi! Question: In God's Law the focal point is the 7th year of rest. In that year we are to let the land rest and cancel all debts. These two rules if followed would solve a great many of our problems." L.J. - California

RKH: The banks in Culpeper County, Virginia, in the 1930s and '40s only made loans for 7 years. It is interesting that the average home in the U.S. is "owned" for 7 years before people "sell" and move. The 7-year sabbath vision remains alive in the hearts and minds of the remnant and will be implemented when "*Thy kingdom come, thy will be done - ON EARTH!*"

-----

VIGILANTES OF C.: "Dear Brother Dick; I was transferred and left my *Vigilantes Of Christendom*<sup>10</sup> behind. It is one of the most effective conversion tools I've found. It makes men read the WORD. They invariably bring it back and say, 'I never knew the Bible said that!' Praise Yah!!! We've got everyone on the block reading the Bible, everyone who will, that is." B.R. - Florida

---

## SUBPOENA

---

Your editor received a subpoena to appear at a federal

---

<sup>10</sup> *Vigilantes Of Christendom*, Hoskins. VPC, PO Box 997, Lynchburg, VA 24505. \$17/copy.



court in Spokane Washington as an expert witness FOR THE GOVERNMENT. I had no idea what this was about. I called my attorney. He advised me to not to talk to the FBI who would deliver the subpoena, but have them call him. He then called a Dept of Justice agent in Spokane. She said that all they wanted was for me to tell a jury about the Phineas Priesthood (spoken into existence by God in Numbers #25) rather than have the jury read the 430 pages of *Vigilantes*. My lawyer asked for a list of the questions they intended asking and she said that she would be glad to send them. I really don't know what they want other than for me to give them a Bible lesson. I'm quite sure I'll have some observations about the goings on in Spokane in the next HR.

-----

---

### UNFILTERED NEWS

---

HELP YORIE KAHL: In 1983, Yorie Kahl and his father, Gordon, were leaving a meeting. Gordon was wanted on a misdemeanor regarding a tax case. Federal marshals ambushed them and severely wounded Yorie, almost killing him. Gordon returned fire and killed two marshals and wounded two others. Yorie was given a "Kangaroo Trial" and has been in prison for 13 years. Attorney John DeCamp and others are trying to get Yorie a new trial, and this costs money. Please send contributions to: Joan Kahl Britton, 3564 Windrift Way #251, Oceanside, California 92056. (*Christian Research*, PO Box 385, Eureka Springs, Arkansas 72632)

-----

HELP DE LA BECKWITH: Byron de la Beckwith V was acquitted twice of shooting the black agitator Medgar Evers. In a case of triple jeopardy, a cherry picked black jury found

him guilty. Information of fed planted evidence has now come to light. It is also charged that anti-Saxonists are trying to stall the case hoping that Beckwith 76, who is in ill health, will die before the new developments can reach the public.

-----  
ARGENTINA INVESTIGATION: "The Argentine government may order a new investigation into the 1992 bombing of the Israeli embassy in Buenos Aires. The Justice Minister said that the government will order a new probe only if the Supreme Court accepts findings by the National Academy of Engineers that the explosion was due to a bomb inside the building." *Internet ANA: 18 Aug 1996 anton88@cris.com*  
-----

*Back to Table of Contents*



# Chapter 271

## PAY BACK TIME

### Background

Britain is part of the International Trade Cartel; the royal family figure heads - hired help.

The Protestants in ascendancy in the early 1600s were presbytery Protestants. Protestants are either episcopal or presbytery. Presbytery Protestants look on episcopal Protestants and episcopal Catholics as dunderheads, agents of earthly masters and obedient to their whims; relying on them instead of the WORD to tell them what to believe. Their most recent belief is whatever their most recent master tells them to believe. Episcopalians boast of their continuity while Presbyterians see their belief system as spinning like a barn top weathervein. Presbyterians stoutly maintain that unlike the masters of episcopal man, the WORD which is God never changes and that every man is a priest appointed by God and

responsible directly to the WORD.

My own family's dealings with the cartel and their hired help has been anything but happy. The first Hoskins immigrant, Bartholomew, came to Jamestown in 1615 at the age of 15. His family sent him here because his brother was a presbytery-Protestant chaplain to an episcopal-Protestant king, something not conducive to longevity. Logic dictated that if the older brother was killed the family would still exist in Virginia.

Young Bartholomew landed at Jamestown, moved to the wilds of Norfolk County, and when he got older, secured land patents in Northumberland County on the Northern Neck, where they again came in contact with Royal authority.

### **The Virginia Company Rip-Off**

Virginia was a business venture launched by the stockholders of the Virginia Company. It was an expensive undertaking. Many died. When it became obvious that the Colony was going to be a commercial success - the crown took it over and Virginia became a Crown possession to exploit. Its old owners lost their investment.

### **More Rip-Offs**

The King, the visible portion of the ITC, claimed Virginia and allocated it as it saw fit.<sup>1</sup> The ruler gave the tremendous land area of Virginia's Northern Neck to two royal favorites, dispossessing hundreds of prior settlers in the process -

---

1 *"Then all the elders of Israel ... came to Samuel ... make us a king to judge us like all the nations. ... And Samuel (said) ... This will be the manner of the king that shall reign over you: ... he will take your fields, and your vineyards, and your oliveyards, even the best of them, and give them to his servants." 1 Sam 8:11-18*

among them - Bartholomew. In effect, Bartholomew, the immigrant, had his land stolen from him by the king.

The king intended to do this over the entire land, but Virginia was too big to be a clone of the British feudal system. Britain could not enforce its claims.

### **American Feudalism vs. European Feudalism**

All land in Britain was claimed by the ruler. This ruler was the Catholic Church. Then, a king was hired to collect the tithes and taxes. He revolted against the Pope and kept the tithes and taxes for himself. The king appointed nobles to help him manage the people and collect taxes. The nobles in turn appointed gentlemen to manage farms and shops. These managers hired and fired workers. The lowest caste was the worker.

For the gentry, employment in the clergy (1st caste) and the army (2nd caste) were the only occupational openings besides managing an inherited estate held en fief from the crown. To provide a means of livelihood for the very large number of younger sons, shopkeeping and the professions eventually became socially acceptable. Thus, the three upper job-castes tended to merge, leaving the worker in the lowest caste from which there was virtually no way to escape. The Jews maintain this caste system today. They will do anything to keep from becoming a member of the lowest worker caste and servant of the others.

Being fired was often a sentence to starve.

### **The Indian Menace**

Virginia's Indian enemies were fierce, its scattered, independent, irreverent, and well-armed Saxon settlers were Virginia's only defense. The Crown needed their good will.

There were 8,000 "well-armed housekeepers." They were organized into trained mounted militia companies. The Royal governor had only 300 royal marines to guard against France and Spain next door who were casting envious looks on the rich lands of Virginia. The Crown needed the good will of these 8,000 well armed housekeepers as a deterrent in case the colony were invaded. Perhaps the day would come when these housekeepers could be disarmed and then the Crown could exact tribute from their land and income. But, for the time, it had to content itself with stamp taxes on manufactures, exports, and legal documents. Virginians like George Washington and Richard Lee objected to even that.

### **Indians As The Labor Caste**

The Cartel planned to use Indians as labor to work the land, mines and industries, as had been done further south in New Spain, with the British settlers to be managers. But the North American Indians wouldn't work. The king's missionaries had taught them the king's Episcopal religion that was supposed to "gentle them" and make them subservient to their English masters.<sup>2</sup> They were taught that the King and his priests were God's representatives on earth and to disobey them was the same as disobeying God. But, they still wouldn't work. They continued warlike, treacherous, and indolent to productive pursuits. Besides producing a few pelts, their only value was as future allies against possible French and Spanish encroachments. Other than that they were worthless as workers to develop Britain's new colony.

---

2 *"Give not that which is holy unto the dogs, neither cast ye your pearls before swine, lest they trample them under their feet, and turn again and rend you." Matt. 7:6*

## The Next Royal Run-in

Bartholomew had a son named Capt. John Hoskins (1625-1680). He owned ships and land. His boy Thomas (1650-1710) moved to St. Stephens Parish, New Kent County (later King and Queen). At that time this was the frontier. Indian raids were a usual occurrence.

The king had appointed Governor Berkley to be royal governor. The office was a political plum. Royal Governors were paid handsomely by the struggling colonists. The governor's salary absorbed half the income of the entire colony, but still this was not enough. Berkley using his royal prerogative and made the fur trade with the Indians his own private monopoly. This monopoly, small in its parts, more than equaled his large colonial salary in the aggregate. Berkley did not want anything to disturb this trade. He ignored little incidents like Indian raids that took a few scalps of Virginia's women and children here and there.

The colony was incensed. At long last a young man named Nathaniel Bacon went over the governor's head and called up the militia. Virginia's militia destroyed the offending indians - and the governors lucrative fur trade. The governor was furious.

A war was fought - Bacon's Rebellion (1675). My ancestor, Thomas, served under Bacon. When Bacon lost, my ancestor joined the "little house Virginians" when the Royal Governor confiscated his lands.<sup>3</sup>

---

3 It is not a compliment in Virginia to produce ancestors who lived in the big houses on the James. That meant that they fought for the king's governor and were awarded the estates of those who fought with Bacon. I have ancestors who fought on both sides.



## Crown Slavery

The confiscation of Bartholomew Hoskins' land on the Northern Neck and the confiscation of Thomas Hoskins' land in New Kent/King & Queen may be mere blips in the history of Virginia to others, but, we Hoskins remember. It was our land. We remember that we were punished for defending ourselves against the Indians. We also remember how the Crown forced Blacks slaves on us to manage and feed - and then stole them from us.

Virginia's money crop was tobacco. Soon, it became apparent that Indians could not be made to work on farms. This left the cartel with high cost Saxon labor to produce tobacco. Royal statutes stated that tobacco could only be sold to Britain, and only for the low prices set by the government. The British re- packaged the product and resold it at high prices over the rest of Europe. If Virginia had more cheap labor they could produce more cheap tobacco to be sold to Britain who resold it at high prices elsewhere. Black slaves were the answer. Cheap tobacco was the reason for the King's insistence that Virginia accept black slaves.

## Virginia Protests Slavery

While Virginians were fighting continuous bloody wars with the Red strangers on the frontier,<sup>4</sup> the Crown was busily inserting Black strangers into the plantations behind them. Virginians knew the detrimental effect of having strangers living in their midst:<sup>5</sup>

---

4 "I will deliver the inhabitants of the land into your hand; and thou shalt drive them out before thee. Thou shalt make no covenant with them ... they shall not dwell in thy land." Ex 23:31-33

"Again and again they (the Virginians) passed laws restraining the importation of negroes from Africa, but their laws were disallowed. How to prevent them from protecting themselves against the increase of the overwhelming evil was debated by the King in council; and on the 10th of December 1770, he issued an instruction under his own hand commanding the Governor 'upon pain of the highest displeasure, to assent to no law by which the importation of slaves should be in any respect prohibited or obstructed.'" *History of the US*, Bancroft, Vol III, p. 410. Quoted in *Vigilantes Of Christendom*, Hoskins

Matters came to a head in 1774 when the Virginia Colonial Convention revolted and resolved:

"We will neither ourselves import, nor purchase any slave or slaves imported by any other person, after the first day of November, next, either from Africa, the West Indies or any other place."<sup>6</sup>

### **Declaration Of Independence**

This culminated in *The Unanimous Declaration of The Thirteen United States Of America*, called the *Declaration Of Independence* which charges that among the many injuries the king inflicted on Americans:

"He has excited domestic insurrections amongst us (the slaves) and has endeavored to bring on the inhabitants of our frontiers, the merciless Indian Savages, whose known rule of warfare is an undistinguished destruction of all

---

5 "Thou shall make no covenant with them... they shall not dwell in thy land, lest they make thee sin against me." *I Ki 4:21-24*

6 Bancroft, Vol IV, p. 445.

ages, sexes and conditions."

The Royal Cartel Government paid the Indians for each Saxon scalp they brought in - man, woman or child. All were the same. The King's agents provided leaders for Indian raiding parties, and furnished them arms and supplies. They were able to do this because these Indians had been taught by the Episcopal Anglican religion that the King was God's representative on earth, and that it was his will that the American rebels be destroyed by fire and scalping knife. Of course, it is more difficult to make this work if the Indians were converted by another episcopal agency. In the earlier war between France and England (French and Indian War), the Indians converted by Catholic missionaries fought for Catholic France and those converted by Anglican missionaries fought for Anglican England. Presbytery Christians denounce both by pointing to the WORD.<sup>7</sup>

### Comeuppance

Thomas Hoskins' great grandson, Col. Robert Hoskins (1755- 1815) inherited a great hatred for the Crown and as soon as war broke out his militia unit volunteered and served as part of the 1st Virginia Continental Line. This regiment<sup>8</sup> fought throughout the entire war against the king. Robert was at Valley Forge. The regiment witnessed the final surrender,

---

7 (1) "He showed his word unto Jacob, his statutes and his judgments unto Israel. He hath not dealt so with any nation: and as for his judgments, they have not known them." Ps 147:19-20; (2) "Children of Israel... You only have I known of all the families of the earth." Deut 7:6; (3) "I was sent to the lost sheep of the house of Israel, and to them alone." Matt 15:24.

---

8 The 1st Virginia (Richmond Light Infantry Blues) went across the killing fields of Gettysburg. My father and I both served in this regiment.

and also watched Col. Tarlton, commander of Lord Cornwallis' cavalry - the butcher who burned houses and hanged prisoners - walk away unpunished.

The Crown Cartel had taken Bartholomew's land; it took Thomas's land; and now, the Hoskins didn't get their land back, but for the first and only time in the almost 400 years they have lived in Virginia, Hoskins witnessed the ITC jack-booted thugs stacking their arms and colors - beaten - almost.

### **The Saxon Repatriation Movement**

With American independence won, Virginia led the way to rid herself of Black slavery.<sup>9</sup>

The British Cartel had forced Black slaves on Virginia to increase cheap production of Virginia tobacco. Slaves provided the needed workers. Their presence drove down the wage levels of White workers over all the land. Virginians determined to rid themselves of the unwanted Blacks; buy them from their masters, train them and settle them in their own country in Africa.

The implementation of the repatriation plan found its first practical advocate in the colonization plans of Thomas Jefferson. Jefferson owned over 200 slaves. He could not legally free them because they were part of the collateral for debts he had inherited from his father-in-law.<sup>10</sup> It was his intention, as economic circumstances permitted, to buy them and repatri-

---

9 When slave owning Virginia spun off her counties of Ohio and Michigan as states, one condition she imposed was that slaves would not be allowed into their territories.

10 A historical fact that establishment apologists on the Cartel payroll ignore in their stampede to smear Thomas Jefferson for his part in the War for Independence.

ate them to Africa.

In 1816, the organization began to acquire African land to create what was to become the Black Republic of Liberia colonized by former American slaves. The *American Colonization Society* was its sponsor. Henry Clay presided.

In 1817, funds began to be solicited to buy slaves and repatriate them. Males were to be bought at the age of 21 and females at the age of 18 and repatriated. Blacks older than 21 were to be allowed to remain in America and die of old age. Tens of thousands of former slaves found new lives in their own country of Liberia.

### **Cartel Reaction**

One of the primary activities of the International Trade Cartel is manufacturing. They manufacture cheap and sell dear. The key component of cost control is labor. Few laborers result in high cost; many laborers result in low cost. The Colonization Society's repatriation movement removed potential workers which threatened to increase production costs and was therefore diametrically opposed to Cartel interests.

While Virginia and her sister states saw the Black slave population as being against the interests of the Saxon and turned their attention to ridding themselves of it, and were opening up Jefferson's Louisiana Purchase, Cartel agents were busy setting up usury banks and manufacturing in the northeast. With bribes,<sup>11</sup> they persuaded the luminaries of the Revolution to allow the Cartel to set up a central bank monopoly called the Second Bank of the United States.<sup>12</sup>

---

11 See War Cycles/Peace Cycles, Hoskins

Using front men and supplying them with unlimited funds from this bank, the ITC bought up urban newspapers and manufacturing facilities.

President Andy Jackson declared war on this 2nd Bank and drove it into bankruptcy. When its stockholder list was made public the owners were found to be all British. Read that again - British! Cartel men of the crown. The American colonies who had just finished fighting a war for their independence were already back under the domination of the very same Royal Government whose armies they had just banished from their country. The fact that the 2nd Bank had gone out of business made no difference; the seed had been sown. The agents who had run the newly formed banks were Cartel men, hired help, cartel agents. With few exceptions, America's large urban banks were cartel banks under agent management - and the industries they bought were cartel industries - under agent management. These industries desperately needed cheap labor.

### **Developing The Market**

To get cheap labor for the new industry the owners of the newly purchased newspapers needed Cartel politicians in office to enact necessary legislation. To elect these politicians, cartel newspapers publicized cartel politicians and ignored others. Once in office these media-selected cartel politicians demanded immigration. Millions of Europe's surplus workers migrated to become wage slaves in the slums of American cities - a decided step up for European workers.

---

12 *"He that hath not given forth upon usury ... he shall surely live ... Hath given forth upon usury ... he shall surely die." Ez 18:8-13*

Fueled with this relatively cheap labor, American industry and output grew by leaps and bounds. Production grew much faster than did the markets available in which to sell it. Thus, the low cost European immigrant labor was gradually looked on as being "high cost labor."

### **The Reason For Radical Abolition**

The thing needed to keep labor cheap was a continuing pool of surplus labor. The biggest reservoir of labor nearby was the African slaves owned in the South. All that was needed to avail themselves of this labor pool was to destroy the Repatriation Movement, free the remaining slaves, and put them to work as wage-slaves in the factories. Of course this would involve the destruction of the Self-Sufficient Farm System of the South.

Radical Abolition worked like a charm. The urban Cartel newspapers launched a campaign of vituperation against the South that surpassed anything seen before. Southerners were pictured as being rich neer-do-wells sitting on front verandas sipping mint juleps and whipping slaves. Repatriation, buying the slaves and sending them to their own country in Africa, was never mentioned. The radical abolitionists demanded that the South free their slaves now without compensation. This guaranteed that there would be war. A \$2,000 slave would be worth the same as a brand new expensive automobile today. Who is going to sit back and watch someone steal his car?

The Cartel determination to gain access to the cheap Black slave labor in the South was the reason *radical abolition* was born.

## Hoskins Involved Once Again

Robert Hoskins fought for six years in the Revolution. He lived at the Dragon and had a few slaves. His grandson, Dr. William Hoskins, married Janet Carter Roy. The Roy's were descended from Scots who had been dispossessed of their land in Scotland by the Cartel. Transported to Virginia they had prospered and now owned 10,000 acres in King and Queen. That was quite a marriage for William. The war came and took the land, slaves, everything.

At gunpoint Southerners were forced to sign the 13th Amendment to the Constitution which *ex-post facto* legalized stealing the slaves from their owners without compensation for use by the Cartel. Next the 14th amendment was railroaded through (it was never ratified) giving the slaves the right to vote. Southern Whites were then denied the right to vote and Black rulers were put in office in the South. Carpet baggers were sent to tutor them to raise taxes to astronomical heights. Dr. William Hoskins lost his plantation to a tax free Northern Land Company (Chesapeake Corporation). The Cartel had again reaped the Hoskins family; First Bartholomew, then Thomas and next William - in just two and a half centuries.

My father, John, was a doctor. After WWI he went to Hazard, Kentucky, borrowed \$50,000 from a Cartel bank, and bought a hospital. In the 1920-22 bust, the price of coal dropped to a fifth of what it had been and Dad's patients couldn't pay their bills. Dad lost his hospital to a cartel bank. Now it was Bartholomew, Thomas, William, and John.

The Grizzly Valley in Western Canada was discovered to have the richest gas field in North America. The company formed to develop it borrowed money to put in gas lines to hook the field up to the United States Market. I bought two



partnerships for \$17,000. The Canadian Government then enacted a law forbidding Canadians to sell natural gas to the United States. To sell gas my company would be forced to build a pipeline thousands of miles long crossing Canada from west to east. It did not have the money for that and the banks would not lend them the money. Since they were now forbidden to sell gas to the United States, there was no income to pay on the existing company debt. The banks foreclosed the company and I lost every dime I had put in it.

As soon as the company was foreclosed, Canada repealed the law and the company started pumping gas to the United States under new owners. Now the list reads Bartholomew, Thomas, William, John and Richard.

### **Remember**

The motto of my mother's family is *Remember*. My family remembers. I remember that we have been robbed time and again by the royal cartel and its American subsidiary and have never received a cent of restitution.

If Blacks can demand indemnity from Saxons for being brought as slaves to America, and if Jews can get compensation from the Saxon taxpayer by claiming to be our best friends in the Near East, why shouldn't the descendants of Saxons victimized generation after generation by the Cartel pass these demands on to the Cartel for collection. And while we are at it, why shouldn't Saxons like the Hoskins and 200,000,000 others present their own bills for collection? Why shouldn't we be compensated for the theft of Bartholomew's lands, of Thomas' land, of Dr. William's land. Why shouldn't we be compensated for the usury loan that caused the bankruptcy of my father? Why shouldn't I be compensated for the theft of my interest in the Canadian gas

company?

## **Reparations**

I figure that I individually am personally due at least \$500,000,000 dollars in direct claims for wrongs done to me and my family in America by the Cartel. I figure that just about every person reading this report is due at least \$500,000,000 or more, and these aren't frivolous slavery hardship or spurious holocaust survivor claims. These are real claims for real property stolen from me and my family, and the families of millions of my fellow Saxons kinsmen by the cartel or its agents.

## **Discovering Assets To Pay Claims**

Where is the money to come from to pay the Saxon claims? The cartel has always known that there would be a payback time, which is why they have gone to such lengths to hide their plunder. They have done a good job in covering their trail, but not good enough. A bloody trail leads to their dens.

\* Thomas Jefferson bought the Louisiana Purchase, a land area equal to more than double the land area of the existing United States. He meant for it to be given to his people. However, only part was distributed. A full 38% still remains in the hands of the king who allows his favorites the use of it. This land is immediately available for division.

\* Gigantic tax-exempt foundations hide trillions - most in the stock form. This is immediately available for division.

\* The Federal Reserve central banking system comprises a giant pool of wealth. It can be shut down in a move to non-usury banking<sup>13</sup> and its holdings divided.

\* Both Anglican and Catholic churches operate hundreds of usury banks. These Christian entities, crushed under the

weight of sin accumulated for centuries, undoubtedly consumed with remorse for their un-Christian and un-Lawful usury lending, will naturally welcome restitution of illegal and unGodly gotten gains by returning them to their rightful owners.

\* Banks control the vast majority of stock in Western corporations by voting bank owned stock and the stock deposited with their trust departments. With the abolition of the income tax there will be no reason to hide property ownership. At that time the nation's trusts can be converted into sole ownerships and partnerships. Owners found hiding illegal wealth will be expected to return it to those from whom it was taken.

\* In addition, the descendants of the New England slavers, living in mansions built with the wealth obtained from the transport of Black slaves to America, will be glad for the opportunity to donate that part of their estates to a fund to compensate the Blacks for their mental distress in being transported to America. Most large slave transactions are public record and should prove easy to trace. To identify other profiteers, the Nation of Islam published a book<sup>13</sup> compiled from Jewish sources which indicates that the Jews were a major, if not THE major factor in the slave trade. Jewish interest in social justice will undoubtedly inspire them to return this wealth as an example of their genuine humanity to humans.

We can see from the above that there is no lack of places and wealth to adequately compensate the Saxon nation for

---

13 *The Secret Relationship Between Blacks and Jews*, VPC, PO Box 997, Lynchburg, VA 24505, \$23.

their suffering at the hands of the establishment through the years.

Never having had to account for their actions before, this accounting may come as a bit of a shock to the cartel, but it is one of the things that the emergence of God's Kingdom requires.

---

### **HOSKINS SUBPOENA**

On Jan 26, 1997, I received a letter from U.S. Attorney James P. Connelly informing me that I was a "victim or a witness to Bank robberies and or bombings of Planned Parenthood and the Spokesman-Review, or the attempted robbery in Portland." The letter went on to say that I would be subpoenaed as a *government witness*.

I immediately called my attorney who advised me not to talk to ANYONE about this matter and if I received a telephone call or a visit, not to answer any questions, but to refer the individual to him.

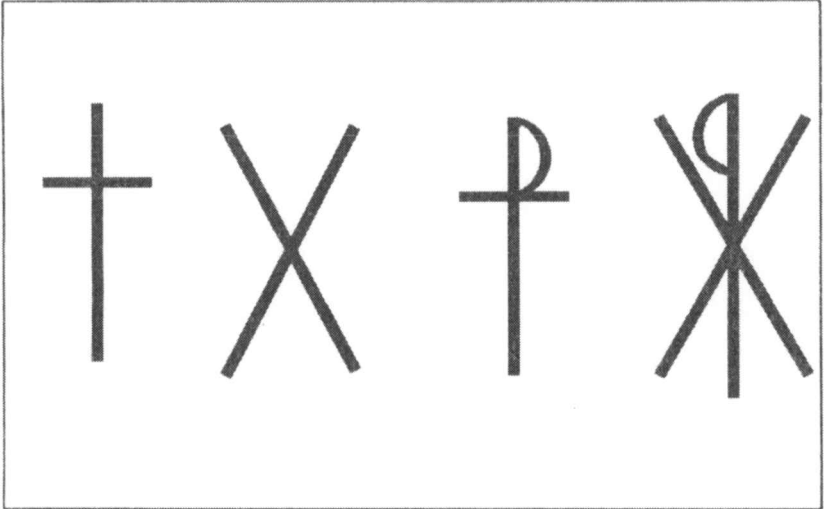
On February 10th I was served a subpoena by FBI agent Jensen to appear in Spokane on February 10th, an impossibility since Spokane is on the other side of the continent and the day I received the subpoena was the day I was supposed to appear.<sup>14</sup> I told Agent Jensen that I was not supposed to talk to him but that I had the phone number of my attorney. His manner turned brusque and he replied that he didn't want to talk to him.

I immediately called my attorney who in turned called the

---

<sup>14</sup> If my memory serves correctly, Randy Weaver of the Ruby Ridge incident received a letter to appear in court a week after the court hearing took place. He was cited for non-appearance.

US Attorney, who turned out to be a young lady. My lawyer protested that it was impossible for me to meet the appearance date since today was that date; that I did not know any of the people involved; and what was the purpose of my being there at all?



### PHINEAS SYMBOLS:

The Christian cross in all its variations, with one exception, has been used to indicate that the Christian Way ("The Word made flesh.") rules. The first cross on the left is the traditional cross of St. George. The second is the cross of St. Andrew. The third is a variation of St. George. The fourth is the symbol of the anti-christ.

She replied that the suspects in the case are said to have called themselves Phineas Priests and to have left the sign of the cross. The attorney had the option of getting the jury to read the 430 pages of *Vigilantes Of Christendom*<sup>15</sup> to see what a Phineas cross looks like, or flying me out to testify that

<sup>15</sup> *Vigilantes Of Christendom*, Hoskins, VPC, PO Box 997, Lynchburg, VA 24505

the cipher was the same (all Christian crosses are symbols of the Phineas Priesthood). She thought that it would be simpler for me to come out to testify. She further stated that I would not be needed until the end of the month, and also agreed to send my attorney a list of questions that would be asked.

In the meantime the word had gotten out that I had been subpoenaed and I received a call from a minister in the northwest whose church one or more of the accused had at one time attended. The establishment media had raked both him and his church over the coals, and he was frustrated because he had no way to answer their attacks and insinuations.

Since I wrote *Vigilantes Of Christendom*, The History of the Phineas Priesthood, I am supposed to an expert on the subject, so I was candid with him on the telephone. I said that from the evidence I had gathered from the newspapers, the Spokane thing did not seemingly advance God's cause, but instead, disturbed the peace and furnished reams of copy for the newspapers. In fact, the whole operation appeared like to the work of *The Trust* written about in HR, March 1997.

Later, my lawyer called me to say that the Justice Department had changed their mind and decided they didn't need me as a witness after all. It would be interesting to know if they somehow had gotten a transcript of my telephone conversation with this minister. I know that the FBI doesn't go around willy-nilly putting taps on people's phones, but it does make you wonder.

---

### **LETTER FROM SOUTH AFRICA by K.J.**

---

Here the unseen war has taken on huge proportions. Our people are upset about the rapes that are taking on horrific

dimensions with the clear aim of humiliating whites, and the robberies and murders and killing taxes. But, most fail to see the entire picture. Our beautiful country is now polluted with bloody crimes.

Our farmers are exported as planned by the British a century ago.<sup>16</sup> *Boer War*, p. 500 and in *The Anglo- American Establishment*, by Wuigley, p. 57

When Mr. Marais started revealing the dealings of these traitors, they used the *Citizen* and the *Patriot* to get at him with letters and sly remarks about those who cause discord. The *Patriot's* editor, Henk van de Graaf turned far left and now has connections with a number of leftist journalists.

The court case against Piet Pretorius, author of *Betrayal* starts at the end of this month and we pray for his vindication. It starts Feb. 28.

The Chinese/Malaysian invasion is also taking place here, but not yet on the scale of Australia. Chinese fear and hate blacks and for that reason concentrate in relatively quiet Afrikaans areas like Bronkhorstspruit where the huge Buddhist temple stands and where they have tracts of land. But even more sinister, black local governments are borrowing huge amounts of money from Malaysia, a replay of Australia except for the hostility of ordinary blacks towards Asians.

All of a sudden the Hani assassination has come to the fore with Derby-Lewis and Walus willing to testify before the Tutu commission. Winnie Mandela repeated what she said at the time of his death that the ANC might have a hand in it. This is causing a lot of uneasiness among the ANC-SACP. We have no idea what the outcome will be. The Truth

---

<sup>16</sup> See Parkenham's MI

Commission sent a long list of questions to former president P.W. Botha.

They caught the last three AWB members who escaped last year. Two got 50 years and one 25 years prison sentences and the person who kindly housed them on a farm said he does not feel guilty at all, he acted according to the Bible.

I wish to ask you a question. Why did the British harbor this terrible hatred toward us? It is not normal behavior for Saxons. The same with Germany. Strange as it may seem, Siener van Rensburg, our seer, saw clearly that one day Germany would come to our aid because of a treaty made between General Manie Maritz and the German government in German South West Africa in 1910 during the rebellion against Smuts and Botha.

With Best Wishes.

---

## LETTERS

---

MRS. SELLNER'S SENTENCE: "Dear Mr. Hoskins: As you know I was charged with a felony charge of obstruction of justice. Since ... I felt that I would not get a fair trial under the same judge that sentenced Gordon, I decided to take an Alford plea. Under that plea I do not admit guilt ... Since I have a mentally handicapped daughter to consider I did not want to think of a prison term.

"On Feb. 26 I was sentenced to 3 years probation. They did return all of my personal belongings that they took from my home on the day they shot Gordon, personal letters, newspaper clippings and other correspondence. They also returned all of my firearms and ammo. Of course I can not have them in my possession until my 3 years are up. At this time I don't feel that I will have any trouble keeping my probation as I have been on OR since I got out of jail 2 weeks



after my arrest on July 18, 1995.

"Gordon is doing well and has a job working on the yard crew. He said he has lots of opportunity to witness to other inmates and feels that Yah is still using him.

"I have not been able to visit him since he has been in the Montana State Prison. I am hoping that when my case is settled I will be able to get permission.

"Good luck on your subpoena to appear at the federal court in Spokane. I pray that there are those there who have 'ears to hear'. Yah bless you in your work. A Sister in Yahusha, Roberta Sellner"

-----  
 SPOKANE TRIAL: "The Spokane trial is a circus. The US has no proof. In their opening argument they railed against the Phineas Priesthood and separation in general." R.W. - Washington

RKH: As I mentioned before - it resembles a *Trust* operation.

-----  
 US MARINES IN AUSTRALIA: "Dear Dick: According to the Feb report of *Political Dynamite*, PO Box 467939, Atlanta, GA 31146, 30,000 of our US Marines were sent to Australia coinciding with the enactment of 'firearms reform' measures involving massive confiscation." M.J. - Georgia

-----  
 SENTENCED TO DEATH: Joseph Paul Franklin was accused of shooting porn mogul Larry Flynt in Lawrenceville, Ga. in 1978. He was tried for the sniper attack that wounded Urban League president, Vernon Jordan. He was convicted for shooting an interracial couple in Madison, Wisconsin in 1977, another sniper attack which killed two Blacks accompanying White women in Salt Lake City in 1980, and had been serving six life sentences when he was

sentenced to death for shooting, Gerald Gordon, a Jew.

RKH: A newspaper article about Franklin several years ago caused me to call his prosecutor to discuss his case. The prosecutor was married to a stranger and had no sympathy for Franklin. He laughingly remarked that "Franklin made a religious defense." Franklin's address is Joseph Paul Franklin #01517-018, PO Box 1000, Marion, IL 62959.

=====

*Back to Table of Contents*



# Chapter 272

## THE SERPENT'S SEED

### Basic story

**F**ollowers of the WORD know the story of the Serpent and Eve; how Eve was persuaded by the serpent to eat the apple, and that she in turn persuaded Adam to also eat. It was for this reason that both were driven from the Garden of Eden and the serpent was cursed by God.

### Stories Making The Rounds

An ancient story that is still making the rounds today says that Eve had sexual relations with the serpent and then gave birth to Cain. The story of Cain and Able by different fathers has an ancient history.

### The "Inspired" Bible

Almost everyone knows the Bible story of the Serpent and

Adam & Eve, and probably also has heard of some of the speculation that is going on about the relationship between the three. The difficulty in resolving the problem is the lack of support information. This lack is due to the way the Catholic Church selected the Scriptures they used to put together the first Bible.

Before and after the death of Jesus there were literally hundreds of books in existence that were deemed "holy." The thing that made them holy was that they contained the WORD that was God.

The natural question is; What exactly is the WORD? The traditional answer is; the WORD is exactly what it implies - the wishes or the *Commandments of God*.

Most scripture is divided into two parts: (1) God's Commandments, and; (2) Parables to illustrate that Commandment. The first, *God's Commandment*, is holy. The second is holy only as it accomplishes its purpose of illustration. There can be different parables to illustrate the same Law. In dealing with God's WORD the Law is explicit:

*"Ye shall not add unto the word which I command you, neither shall ye diminish aught from it, that ye may keep the commandments of the Lord your God which I command you." Deut 4:2:*

*"Every word of God is pure... Add thou not unto his words, lest he reprove thee, and thou be found a liar." Prov 30:5-6.*

Because of these restrictions the ancient scribes went to great pains to copy God's Commandments exactly, so as not to incur God's curse. It is for this reason that you will not find God's Commandments to differ or be at odds with itself in any of the many different books that you will study, books which are either in or out of the standard Bible.

## Roman Catholic Policy

When the Catholic Church first compiled a preferred group of books, later known as the "Bible," they had to choose between many books - too many to be put into a single source book. Some of those chosen were later replaced by others, and these were in turn replaced by still others. The problem was the large quantity of books available, and also, the policy of the Roman Empire. The Roman Empire was cosmopolitan in the extreme, comprising many different peoples, and the Scriptures were Israelite - both nationalist and separatist. The tendency was to choose the least "extreme" Scriptures so as to make the largest number of people as happy as possible. In so doing they left out many scriptures which clarified Biblical parables. What was perfectly clear at the time of Jesus only becomes clear today when one takes the time to read these other Scriptures.

## The Bible Evidence Of the Serpent and Eve

The evidence is interesting. First we start with the story from a standard Bible:

*"So God<sup>1</sup> created man<sup>2</sup> in his own image, in the image of God*

---

1 **"In the beginning was the WORD, and the word was with God and the WORD was God." John 1:1.** The Saxon's God is the WORD - God's Commandments. To permit God's Commandments to be broken is not light indiscretion, it is BLASPHEMY! God the WORD is pledged to curse the Saxon who commits blasphemy and will destroy the Saxon nation that stands by and allows the blasphemy to occur without protest; **"If we sin willfully after that we have received the knowledge of the truth, there remaineth no more sacrifice for sins." Heb 10:26; "Fear God and keep his commandments: for this is the whole duty of man." Eccl: 12:13; "If ye forsake the Lord, and serve strange gods, then he will turn and do you hurt." Joshua 24:20**

---

2 MAN: Heb: Adam 119 - "to show blood(in the face), i.e.: to flush or turn rosy: - be (dyed, made) red(ruddy). *Strong's Concordance*

*created he him; male and female created he them. And God blessed them and God said unto them, Be fruitful, and multiply, and replenish the earth." Gen 27-28*

*"And the Lord God planted a garden eastward in Eden; and there he put the man whom he had formed. And out of the ground made the Lord God to grow every tree that is pleasant to the sight, and good for food; the tree of life also in the midst of the garden, and the tree of knowledge of good and evil..." Gen 2:8-9*

*"And the Lord God commanded... Of every tree of the garden thou mayest freely eat: But of the tree of the knowledge of good and evil, thou shalt not eat of it: for in the day that thou eatest thereof thou shalt surely die." Gen 2:16-17*

Take special note of the two kinds of trees. One tree is good for life, the other, the tree of "good and evil" - meaning the discovery of "evil" as opposed to "good" - forbidden.

*"Now the serpent was more subtil than any beast of the field which the Lord God had made. And he said unto the woman, Yea, hath God said, Ye shall not eat of every tree of the garden? And the woman said unto the serpent, We may eat of the fruit of the trees of the garden: But of the fruit of the tree which is in the midst of the garden, God hath said, Ye shall not eat of it, neither shall ye touch it, lest ye die. And the serpent said unto the woman, Ye shall not surely die: For God doth know that in the day ye eat thereof, then your eyes shall be opened, and ye shall be as gods, knowing good and evil.... And when the woman... took of the fruit... and did eat, and gave also unto her husband with her: and he did eat.... Gen 3:1-6*

*"And the Lord God called unto Adam... And he said,... Hast thou eaten of the tree, whereof I commanded thee that thou shouldest not eat? And the man said, The woman... she gave me of the tree, and I did eat. And the Lord God said unto the woman, What is this that thou hast done? And the woman said, The serpent beguiled me, and I did eat. Gen 3:9-12*

*"And the Lord God said unto the serpent... thou art cursed above all cattle, and above every beast of the field;... and I will put enmity between... thy seed and her seed;... Gen 3:14-15*

*"Unto the woman he said... in sorrow thou shalt bring forth children; and thy desire shall be to thy husband, and he shall rule over thee. Gen 3:16*

*"And to Adam he said, Because thou hast hearkened unto the voice of thy wife, and hast eaten of the tree,... in the sweat of thy face shalt thou eat bread, till thou return unto the ground. Gen 3:17,19*

*"And Adam called his wife's name Eve (Heb: "lifegiver")." Gen 3:20*

This is the basic story of the Serpent and Adam and Eve. However, the following story adds to the understanding of the above scripture:

### **The Seduction Of Eve**

*"And when her sixth month was come, Joseph returned from his building houses abroad, which was his trade, and entering into the house found the Virgin grown big:... Who has thus deceived me? Who has committed this evil in my house, and seducing the Virgin from me, hath defiled her? Is not the history of Adam exactly accomplished in me? For in the very instant of his glory, the serpent came and found Eve alone, and seduced her." Protevangelion 10:1-6.<sup>3</sup>*

The above tells us that Joseph believed that the Virgin had been seduced, just as Eve had been seduced by a serpent, which had impregnated her. This is the example he used of the Virgin being impregnated. Obviously, Joseph did not believe that an actual serpent was responsible for either the impregnation of either Eve or of Mary - it violates God's own

---

<sup>3</sup> **Protevangelion** is found in the **Lost Books**. This Gospel is ascribed to James. Postellus asserts that it was publicly read as canonical in the eastern churches. (Order from VPC, PO Box 997, Lynchburg, VA 245050, \$15/copy)



natural law - Joseph must be using the word "serpent" to represent a commonly understood phenomenon of the time. What could it be? The following may help:

*"The Word of God came to the serpent and said unto it ... be thou dumb; and speak no more, thou and thy race, because ... the ruin of my creatures happened through thee... And a wind came to blow from heaven by command of God that carried away the serpent from Adam and Eve, threw it on the shore, and it landed in India." Adam & Eve 18:7-9, (Found in the Lost Books.)*

We see here that the WORD carried the "serpent" away from Adam and Eve and threw it on the shores of India. We know that Brahma - "The Force" - is god of India.<sup>4</sup> One of his two sons is the white god Vishnu and the other the black god Siva. We know that the Hindu symbol of wisdom is the serpent. Vishnu is pictured reclining on a gigantic serpent with a tree of life growing from his navel, and Siva the sex god, has a serpent in his hand - "wisdom." These serpent symbols of Indian wisdom, or evil wisdom, are "dumb."

This next explains even further:

*"God ordered Satan to show himself to Adam plainly, ... And God said to Adam ... look, O Adam, at him, who said of himself that he is God! Can God be black? Would God take the form of a woman?" II Adam & Eve 4:1-4*

There you have it. Hindus call Siva a god. And, "Can God be black?" Yes! Siva, India's sex god is black. His wife Kali is also black. She is the female manifestation of Siva. Siva's sex gives life - Kali, the black goddess, takes it away. She represents death.

---

4 "There are many nations... all are his, and over all has he appointed spirits to rule... but over Israel... he alone is their ruler." Jubilees 15:23

Hinduism has been around so long that its beginnings disappear in the mists of time. It has always been as evil to the sons of Adam as it is today.

### Summary

If Eve actually had sex with a serpent or a person who represents a serpent, it would violate the following Law of God and would have caused her execution:

*"They shall bring out the damsel... and the men... shall stone her... that she die: because she hath wrought folly in Israel, to play the whore." Deut 22:21*

However, if the name "Adam" and "Eve" is used as a generic name to indicate MANY individuals, matters right themselves and the matter makes sense. Using this interpretation, only certain of the Eves consorted with the serpent giving birth to the serpent's seed, while others did not and remained pure.<sup>5</sup>

This is the way matters are today. It is seldom we see Adam-man with a female stranger. It is almost always an Eve who is the one seduced. The result is the offspring, Cain, who came from the same womb as Able.

Assuming that the serpent's race was made before Adam-man, and that the Serpent is the manifestation of the god of these people - the mixed breed offspring was the result of learning the wisdom of "the tree of good and evil."

*(1) "Keep thou the commandment he gave thee; and sever*

---

5 "Adam and Eve... went... and there rested under the shadow of a tree as they were wont. But when there, a multitude of beasts came all round them. It was Satan's doing, in his wickedness; in order to wage war against Adam through marriage." I Adam & Eve 69:9-11

*thy seed from that of Cain thy brother." II A & E 10:4;*

(2) *"Then command again thy people not to hold intercourse with the children of Cain, and not to learn their ways; for I am God who loves not hatred and the works of iniquity." Adam & Eve 19:4;*

(3) *"Make no fellowship with the children of Cain the murderer and the sinner, who killed his brother." II A & E 12:11;*

(4) *"When thou tillest the ground it shall not henceforth yield unto thee her strength." Gen 4:12;*

(5) *"But... Cain, ever since he had killed his brother, he could find no rest in any place." IA&E 74:28 p59;*

(6) *Then the Creator said to him, 'Be trembling and quaking.' Then Cain trembled and became terrified; and through this sign did God make him an example before all creation, as the murderer of his brother." I Adam & Eve 74:24-25;*

(7) *"Meanwhile Cain... could neither settle nor find rest in any one place; but wandered from place to place." II Adam & Eve 13:5;*

(8) *"Among the children of Cain, there was much robbery, murder, and sin." II A&E 13:2 p81.*

## **Humans & Canaanites**

The Canaanite is greatly feared because his close resemblance to Adam-man disguises his true nature, which is the nature of the beast. It is the Cains of the world who are the main threat to Adam-man today and who are today included in the name "humans."<sup>6</sup>

The serpent-wisdom of India has now spread to many lands. Its offspring, the Buddha who is today named "Maitreya," bearing Dharma.<sup>7</sup>

### **Today's Story Of Adam And Eve**

When you walk down the street and see Eve, hand in hand with a stranger, you are witnessing the work of the people of the serpent whom Adam-man has foolishly allowed to re-enter his land.<sup>8</sup> The mixed breed human-children they have in tow are Cain. The story of Eve and the Serpent is being replayed once more before our eyes.

Before, when our people were being destroyed by the serpent, the WORD sent the Son of Man, the **WORD made flesh**, to save Isaac's sons from their sins. The WORD once again drove the serpent and his spawn from the land. The agreement between the WORD and Adam-man was:

*"If ye love me obey my commandments." John 14:15*

This obedience activated the covenant with which God enfeigned mankind:

*"When thou art in tribulation... even in the latter days, if thou turn*

---

6 HUMAN: From the Latin "hu" meaning color, and "man". Thus "human" means "man with color" or colored man.

7 Hinduism is the world's trade religion. Its missionary effort is called Buddhism. Buddhism teaches Dharma-tolerance; tolerance of all races and religions "without regard to race, creed, or national origin," as being just different manifestations of the one great god, Brahma. Once potential customers add Dharma to their own religion and become tolerant, Hindu merchants can come and go at will. The priests and kings hired by the merchants aid them to install feudal corporations. The selected market gradually takes on the character and customs of its Indian homeland - multiracialism, fixation on sex, many gods and abject poverty along side incredible wealth.

---

8 **"If ye will not... do all these commandments;... I send wild beasts among you which shall rob you of your children." Lev 26:14-35**

*to the Lord thy God, and shall be obedient to his voice;... he will not forsake thee, neither destroy thee, nor forget thee, nor forget the covenant of thy fathers which he sware unto them." Deut 4:30-31*

We know our God and our God knows his people whom he made in his image. The WORD our God will save us.

---

## **SAXON NEWS FROM SOUTH AFRICA**

---

We had very dry, hot conditions during most of the summer till March. It rained continuously throughout March into April, and yesterday cold winds came to herald the winter, a very strange weather pattern. The rains were most welcome and we hope they replenished our underground water supply.

In spite of this, Kadar Asmal is hell-bent on water rationing for Whites. Black areas always get it free.

The S. African Broadcasting Company and TV is on its last legs. In September 1995 it showed R180 million profit and two years later a loss of R600 million and on the verge of bankruptcy. The top structure are not only inexperienced but completely incompetent and that goes for the Blacks, Indians and liberal Whites. One can multiply this for every state-run department or business and it must be part of the planning by those behind the scenes.

The Conservative Party won its court case against Piet Pretorius over the Sellout book (*Volksverraad*), and they felt very good about the outcome. Little did they realize that recently released documents contain much more incriminating evidence and it cannot be wished away. Because people now realize that the truth will prevail they come forward with more information.

Tienie Groenewald took it upon himself to write a summary in pamphlet form to answer the charge of treason in the Sellout book and ended up by blaming right-wing HNP leader, Jaap Marais, as being the real author. It is difficult to see what motivates these traitors and why shame forms no part of their make-up.

The whole lot attended Viljoen's amnesty meeting on March 21st. We had our annual congress on the same date and all the thorny problems were openly discussed by excellent speakers. Every single matter of the volk's survival got its turn, and it was here that one could sense that our young men are getting impatient with the prevailing chaos in the country.

Winnie Mandela and Peter Mokaba also made speeches on the same date, a Communist human rights day, and called for killing Whites. The question asked is, "What is the meaning of this new outburst of hatred by Blacks against White Afrikaners?" It must mean only one thing; the day in which blood will flow in South Africa's streets in the mother of all racial wars is coming closer.

Behind the murders and Makaba's incitement against Whites is a detailed plan by the Communists to make SA ungovernable in the "Second Revolution." We seem to forget what is happening right now. It is in lock-step with the Freedom Charter of the communist leader, Joe Slovo, where he explains how the Second Revolution will proceed. He explains that the methods used will be murder and anarchy (I will have to translate the whole article for you).

The annual budget in Parliament was more friendly towards the taxpayer, mostly Whites, but when we look at the fast deteriorating situation, it is clear that Trevor Manuel has not got the slightest idea of the perilous state the country is

in, and how these wonderful consultants from the World Bank etc. are assisting in pushing us over the edge.

It will take all the faith we can muster to get us through the time ahead. For the second time this century the word has gone out to wipe the Afrikaner from the face of the earth. May our Father have mercy on us and protect the remnant.

Enclosed are a few articles on Willem Ratte's latest escape, but this time no daily news bulletins from prison. He either led people into, or was led into the trap. A great pity. Ratte had potential. With Best Wishes, K. J.

---

## LETTERS

---

REPLY TO ANTISAXONITE: "Dear Dick: Several Canadians told me that they were 'tolerant'. Their tone of voice intimated that 'Tolerance' was a very positive characteristic in human beings. I asked them if they were tolerant of sin, disease, ignorance, filth, dishonesty, murder, child molestation and finally if they could be tolerant of intolerant persons? The silence was deafening.

"One must realize that the reason that people call others names is that the name-caller wants the hearer to cringe, to apologize or withdraw from a previous position, to assume an inferior position, to intimidate or to control.

"The hearer must immediately put the caller on the defensive! If the response does not meet that criterion then it is the WRONG response.

"Put the caller on the defensive for example with - 'What's wrong with racism? Didn't God make the separate races? Isn't that racist?'

"Subsequent comments could include - 'Did God make a mistake when he made the races?' After wounding the caller than jab him with 'After all God was the first racist.' 'If God

did not make the races, then who did?' W.R. - Virginia

-----

SA SHEEP: "Dear Mr. Hoskins: Have been reading your book **Wolf & The Sheep**.<sup>9</sup> Would like to see you add the following in the next edition:

"And the sheep were assured that when things settled down to Nelson Wolf's satisfaction, then the Black Wolf pack would unite in happy brotherhood to watch as Shepherds over the combined Wolf-Sheepfolds forever and ever.

"And now we raise the curtain a few decades later - Alas, the wolf-sheepfolds are empty and the wolves are eating each other up. As for the spoils - all that abundant wealth to be divided - the wolf-packs were grievously disappointed. The Tan Money wolves grabbed it all and settled down to enjoy the gold, diamonds, lumber and mineral wealth as long as it lasted. So they were the only ones who won the game of 'Grab' after all.

"Always remember. Wolves eat each other, but mainly wolves eat sheep. That is what wolves do, It is their nature. Sheep try to keep from being eaten. That is what sheep do. Sometimes they succeed. But, this time there were too many Money Wolves and too much money. And the sheep, abandoned by their shepherds, forgot the basic law. Wolves eat sheep. That is what wolves do." *"Requiescat in pace"* N.L. - South Africa

-----

PRISONER NOTICE: "Dear Mr. Hoskins: Most subscribers here did not receive last months HR "Payback Time," and we know why. Your article demanded compensation for

---

<sup>9</sup> **Wolf & The Sheep**, Hoskins,



White Americans who have had their private property ripped off by governments here in America. For suggesting such a thing and suggesting that the descendants of Jewish slave traders should be willing to add their tremendous inherited profits made in the slave trade<sup>10</sup> to the fund, the Ely, Nevada prison administration has forbidden us to read your newsletter. The prison administration here wouldn't dare do such a thing to the Hispanics or Blacks here, but they don't hesitate a second to show that they are 'anti-Saxon.'" Initials withheld  
- Nevada

-----

CHARGES: "Dear Mr. Hoskins: I don't know how US attorneys can be so unprofessional as to instigate so many cases against our people on such flimsy evidence and logic that would embarrass anyone in their right mind. Trial after trial against patriots are conducted by attorneys who seem to be laboring under strong delusions.

"I was saddened to hear Joseph Franklin was sentenced to death. On the other hand, I'm envious that he'll beat me to paradise. *"Truly I say to you, you shall be with me this day in paradise."* Randy Duey #09884-016, PO Box 1000, Oxford, WI 53952, (Of The Order)

-----

WC/PC: "Mr. Richard Hoskins: *War Cycles/Peace Cycles* is one of the "Best" books I've read so far. No barred holds and no bull. It's very direct to the point with history case. Your book has been the answer to many missing questions about events that I never learned in American History books.

---

<sup>10</sup> *The Secret Relationship Between Blacks & Jews*, VPC, PO Box 997, Lynchburg, VA 24505, \$23

Deception is the apparent reason. And the part about the true Abe Lincoln was very good." L.J. - British Columbia<sup>11</sup>

-----

ADAM: "Saxon Identity, HR #266, was very encouraging to learn that our fathers traced their ancestry back to Adam. I am circulating that HR issue amongst my kids and grandkids who are mostly redheads. I am sure this sort of effort is going to produce some surprising results. Hopefully it will awaken our Saxon people." S.N. - British Columbia

---

### News From America

---

DIRECTIVE: "A PDD (President's Decision Directive) is a proclamation by the President which, if not acted upon by Congress within 30 days from its presentation to Congress, becomes law.

"On May 3, 1994, President Clinton signed PDD #25 and then declared it to be Classified. He offered a brief outline of it to the 103rd Congress. The outline stated that during times of national emergency complete command and control the US military would pass from him to the Secretary General of the UN.

"The 103rd Congress's only action... called for the directive to be declassified and recommended to Congress for discussion regarding restrictions and limitations.

"On June 9, 1994, this motion was voted down in the House by a margin of 237 to 185 (A party-line vote; the Democrats were in power then.)

"The result is that Congress voted not even to look at the directive and then allowed it to pass quietly into law." **New**

---

<sup>11</sup> WC/PC, Hoskins

**Jersey Militia Newsletter**, October 1995, copied from **The Geis Letter**, December 1995.

---

### **The South Lives On!**

---

JOHNNY REB: After the American War Between The States, some 20,000 former Confederates moved to Brazil rather than live on in the United States. The Brazilian Emperor who had sympathized with the Confederacy sent agents to the South to recruit former Confederates to help develop the rural economy of Brazil. He opened immigration offices in New York and Washington, offered the Confederates free passage to Brazil, free land, freedom of religion and exemption from military service. When they arrived in Brazil, these Anglo-Saxon exiles founded a city called Americana and approximately 2,000 descendants of the original settlers live in the area to this day. The Confederate Stars and Bars are still on the coat of Arms of Americana and there are at least some 300 active members of the fraternity of American Descendants. (*Open Bible Newsletter*, Belfast, N. Ireland from *New Beginnings*, PO Box 228, Waynesville, NC 28786, June 1996)

RKH: A few years ago a young visitor from Brazil spoke to the Rivermont Presbyterian Sunday School. She had the delightful S. Carolinian accent of a hundred years ago, the manner of a lady, and reminded us that while she was one of us by blood, she was also descended from those who would not compromise with tyranny. In a diplomatic manner she let us know that from what she had seen since she had been in the United States - nothing appeared to have changed - and so it appeared that she would have to continue living in a foreign land until conditions did change.

---

## Strangers Destroy Saxon Law

---

**Denny's Restaurants** were sued after Blacks complained about poor service. The Blacks said they had been insulted when asked to pay for their meals in advance after other Blacks ate and ran without paying. Clinton ordered the Justice Department to work with the NAACP. The company agreed to settle for \$46 million.

**Shoney's Restaurants** has been hit with similar suits. In 1989 they paid \$132 million to nine former black employees who alleged that they had been discriminated against. In 1992 they paid another \$132 million. In 1993, they paid \$46 million to 12 Chicago Blacks. And now, they will pay another \$96 million to Blacks.

In **Arlington, Virginia** a real estate company ran ads featuring White residents. A Black Georgetown University law professor took offense. He filed suit because there were no minorities in the ads. A pro-minority federal jury awarded him \$200,000 and Colonial Village where the housing was located was ordered to pay another \$650,000 to secret "fair housing" groups that work to blockbust White neighborhoods with third-world immigrants.

In **Dallas, Texas** an illegal Mexican alien, Ismael Rivera fell from an apartment complex roof where he was working. His wife filed suit. Atty. Terry Stanford claimed that a temporary employment agency, the **Dallas Labor Service** and the **J & J Roofing Sheet Metal Co.** who merely supplied the roofing material, "did not properly instruct Rivera in safety or monitor his work."

Thus, an "affirmative action" jury of 3rd worlders ordered the employment agency to pay \$1.85 million in damages to Rivera's widow. The roofing company settled out of court for

\$200,000. (Story in *The Truth At Last*, #389, PO Box 1211, Marietta, Georgia 30061.

-----

PHINEAS STOOD FIRM FOR GOD:<sup>12</sup> Saturday, Apr 12 on the steps of the State Capitol in Montgomery, the first capitol of the Confederacy, a rally attended by 25,000 was held in support of Judge Roy Moore and Governor Fob James. Judge Moore was ordered by a federal court to remove the Ten Commandments from the wall of his court. He refused. Gov. James of Alabama and Gov. Beasley of S. Carolina assured Judge Moore of the full support of the Troopers and National Guard should the need arise. The US House passed a non-binding resolution supporting Judge Moore. (Internet Apr 14, 1997)

-----

WAILING: "The Simon Wiesenthal Center in Los Angeles is wailing that Argentina's Supreme Court has announced that 'Jews may have been responsible for blowing up the Israeli Embassy in Buenos Aires.'" (Reuter, 4-1-97)

RKH: Appears to be a "Trust operation." See HR #269.

-----

NIGHTCLUB DISCRIMINATION: "The US Justice Dept sued Images Nightclub in Wheeling, WV, yesterday (3/27/97) for allegedly turning away black customers. Images was charged with violating the Civil Rights Act of 1964 and the government asked for a court order to bar the owners of the club from discriminating. The club allegedly told blacks that it was a private club for members only, but admitted

---

12 **PHINEAS PRIESTHOOD**: Ordained by God to enforce God's Commandments. Those who enforce God's Law are Phineas priests. (See Bible Numbers #25. Also, **Vigilantes Of Christendom**, The History of the Phineas Priesthood, Hoskins, VPC, PO Box 997, Lynchburg, VA 24505

whites regardless of membership. The Justice Dept has filed two similar lawsuits against two Louisiana nightclubs. Both suits were settled." (From: anton88@concentric.net 28 Mar 1997)

ED: This warfare is a variation of the Balak Plan (For free copy, send SASE to HR). The canaanites force us to eat with strangers thereby breaking the Law against eating and associating with strangers which will bring the wrath of our own God down upon us. **"They shall not profane the holy things of the children of Israel, which they offer unto the Lord. Or, suffer them to bear the iniquity of the trespass, when they eat their holy things: for I the Lord do sanctify them." Le 22:16**

Before eating, Saxons thank God for their food, and offer it to God to bless. Most do it in the traditional manner: "Thank you for this food. Bless it to our good, and use us in thy service: Amen." Food blessed by God is "holy." "Holy food" may not be given to strangers. **"Thou shall no stranger eat of the holy thing." Lev 22:10.** The word "stranger" here is the Hebrew "**zûwr** stranger" - meaning a racial alien vs. the "**gêr** stranger" - a racial kinsman living in a different political subdivision. Virginia farms once had outside kitchens where the "house help" could eat unblessed food separately. America, both North and South in the 1930s, met the problem of feeding strangers with separate eating facilities serving "unblessed" food to the one, and blessed food to the other. This practice carried over into schools, public facilities, and the military.

**"There shall no stranger which is not of the priestly tribe of Levi** (The Son-Of-Man made all obedient men priests, Rev 1:5-6) **eat of the holy thing** (the offering made to God), **neither the guest of the Priest."** Lev 22:10; **"With-**

**draw from among the Gentiles and do not eat with them, and do not according to their actions, and be not their companion, for their actions are unclean and all their ways are defiled." Jubilees 22:17; "They shall not profane the holy things of the children of Israel, which they offer unto the Lord. Or, suffer them to bear the iniquity of the trespass, when they eat their holy things: for I the Lord do sanctify them." Le 22:15-16. See also the "Book of Judith" in the Apocrypha.<sup>13</sup>**

---

### **News From Europe**

---

**RACIST CRIMES IN FRANCE:** "Of 4.4 million crimes last year in France, there were only 9 that were racially linked. Le Pen's words to the wise: "The figure would be much higher if one counted racist crimes against French people.'" (From [zundel@cts.com](mailto:zundel@cts.com) Apr 6, 1997)

---

### **OKLAHOMA BOMBING**

---

According to an article by Ambrose Evan-Pritchard writing for the *London Sunday Telegraph*, more than 300 relatives of those killed in the Oklahoma bomb blast have signed up with O. J. Simpson's defense lawyer, Johnnie Cochran, in a lawsuit against the US government.

The "wrongful death' petition was filed in the District Court of Oklahoma County to the consternation of the US Justice Department, "which is already struggling to prevent the criminal trial of Tim McVeigh from degenerating into a

---

<sup>13</sup> **Apocrypha**, VPC, PO Box 997, Lynchburg, VA 24505, \$10.50. Judith would not eat with the ruler she was visiting and brought food for herself and her servant.

judicial farce."

Documents provided to the *London Sunday Telegraph* reveal that the local ATF was about to arrest a group plotting to blow up the Oklahoma federal building when the FBI stepped in in Feb 1995 and stopped the raid. It is believed that the ATF had stumbled onto a big Justice Department operation. Two months later the Murrah Building was blown up. "So the FBI has some explaining to do." [Internet:-(nswpp@earthlink.net) 4-21-97]

---

### **Texas Militias & Testing The Fruit**

---

The Serpent's seed created the feudal system. This feudal-caste system moved West and evolved into today's corporation.

Opposing the Corporation is Adam-man's kingdom organization. Each man is supposed to be king of his own self-sufficient farm. His need for wider co-operation is fulfilled in 10's and 100's.<sup>14</sup> His business ventures are sole- proprietorships and joint ventures. In matters of government, public works, or defense, he may surrender a part of his independence to a temporary manager for a limited time period.

A militia composed of Adam-men choose a temporary leader from one of their own number. Corporation leaders are appointed from the top down. The organizational method is either man's presbytery (power from the bottom up) or the human feudal episcopacy (power from the top down).

Christian-Patriots have been predicting that the corporation establishment would make an effort this summer to try

---

<sup>14</sup> In The Beginning, Hoskins,



to discredit America's militias. It has been expected that they would do this with either a "sting" or a "trust" type operation. The surest method would be a "Trust Operation" where the government uses its own agents masquerading as militiamen to undertake an operation doomed to fail from the start that would bring the entire militia movement into disrepute. This may, or may not be the situation in the current Texas Militia standoff, but it is interesting that its militant leader had been renounced by other Texas Militia members.

Election of officers forces discipline on any organization. It makes one careful to only accept one's peers as members, and it forces the leaders to acknowledge and conform to the members will. Such elections also make sting or trust operation more difficult.

The method is not infallible, because FBI agents posing as militiamen can simulate such elections, however, it does make it more difficult for them.

Let's watch and learn from this Texas affair over the coming days to see whether it benefits or harms the Saxon struggle for freedom. *"By their acts ye shall know them."*

=====

*Back to Table of Contents*

# Chapter 273

## THE ONE TO FEAR!

**T**he WORD that was in the beginning made man in his image. Man has the WORD imprinted in his genes. He was ordered to rule earth justly. He is not to tolerate murder, kidnaping, rape, or marriage with other races. If these crimes occur the WORD demands that these crimes be punished immediately according to God's Law. If they are not swiftly punished - this triggers the following law:

*"Because thou has let go out of thy hand a man whom I appointed to utter destruction, therefore thy life shall go for his life, and thy people for his people." I Ki 20:42.*

This Law is absolute. History teaches that it is no idle threat. Once a man, a group of men, or an entire country of men condemn themselves by violating God's Law, punishment descends not only on the culprit who committed the crime, but the entire people who allowed the crime to go

unpunished.

## God's Law

God the WORD made man.<sup>1</sup> MAN: Heb: Adam 119 - "to show blood(in the face), i.e.: to flush or turn rosy: - be (dyed, made) red(ruddy). Strong's Concordance:

He gave the world to Adam-man to rule<sup>2</sup> and gave him an operating manual to guide him.<sup>3</sup>

God's enfieftment<sup>4</sup> of Man, giving him the right to rule was conditional, as are all such contracts. God is to do his part and man his. The conditions were clearly spelled out in a simple contract that cannot be misunderstood. This is the first part:

## GOD's Contractual Benefits To Man - Part I

**"If ye walk in my statutes, and keep my commandments, and do them; then:**

**"I will give you rain in due season and the land shall yield her increase ... ye shall eat your bread to the full and dwell in your land safely (*doors used to remain unlocked and door keys were lost from disuse. Crime was so rare that it merited front page coverage when it did occur*).**

**"And I will give peace in the land, and ye shall lie down and none shall make you afraid. I will rid evil beasts out of the land (*strangers having the nature of beasts*), Neither shall the sword go**

---

1 "In the day that God created man, in the likeness of God made he him; Male and female created he them; and blessed them, and called their name Adam." Gen 5:1-2:

---

2 "God said, Let us make man in our image ... and let them have dominion over ... all the earth." Gen 1:26

---

3 "This is the book of the generations of Adam." Gen 5:1

---

4 Employment contract.

through your land ... Ye shall chase your enemies, and they shall fall before you by the sword ... five shall chase a hundred, and a hundred shall put ten thousand to flight ... I will ... make you fruitful, and multiply you, and establish my covenant with you ... *(ten children per family was common just three generations ago)*. I will walk among you, and will be your God, and ye shall be my people ..." Lev 26:3-9

## God's Contractual Punishments - Part II

The second part of man's enfeifment by God set out the punishments to be levied for violating God's Commandments. It spells out in clear language what will happen to man if he refuses to honor the contract:

"But if ye will not ... do all these commandments; ... I also will do this unto you ... ye shall sow your seed in vain, for your enemies shall eat it *(50% taxation)* ... they that hate you shall reign over you *(our president is part American-Indian, and he has appointed Turks, Africans and homosexuals to be his administrators)*; and ye shall flee when none pursueth you *(people today are afraid to express an opinion)*. .... I will break the pride of your power *(our country is defeated by third rate nations)* ... your land shall not yield her increase *(almost half of our food is imported)*. ... I will send wild beasts *(strangers with the nature of beasts)* among you which shall rob you of your children ... and make you few in number *(our women are taken by strangers to breed more strangers and our population growth has plunged to less than replacement levels)* ... I will bring a sword upon you *(armed aliens flood our cities!)* ... I will send the pestilence among you *(aids, herpes, hepatitis, TB.)*; ... I will ... cast your carcasses upon the carcasses of your idols ... And I will make your cities waste *(Today, America's cities occupied by aliens lie in ruins!)*. ... And I will bring the land into desolation *(not a dozen fields are plowed between Lynchburg and Richmond)* ... " Lev 26:14-35

We can see God's curse unfolding before our eyes today. Let's see what he did to honor his curse against disobedient man yesterday:

## Eden

Eden is the example by which all of man's curses are measured. In the beginning man was given a paradise. He listened to the serpent, disobeyed the WORD, and for so doing was driven from the Garden of Eden.

## India

Summarians invaded India and created a powerful civilization. He conquered the native black Dravidians living there. Instead of obeying the WORD and driving them away<sup>5</sup> they kept them for workers and erected a caste system to keep them separate. In spite of the caste system, they intermarried and mankind's millions disappeared into the integrated stew that is India's melting pot.<sup>6</sup>

## China

China's legends speak of white invaders in their ancient past, invaders who infused a high civilization. This civilization thrived until the invaders ceased to remain separate and were either absorbed or exterminated by the Chinese. When man and his Law disappeared, China went back into Lawless

---

5 "Thou shalt drive them out before thee. Thou shalt make no covenant with them, nor with their gods. They shall not dwell in thy land, lest they make thee sin against me." Ex 23:31-33

---

6 "If there is any man in Israel who desires to give his daughter or his sister to ... the Gentiles, he shall surely die ... for Israel is holy to the lord ... And to this law there is no limit of days and no ceasing and no forgiveness ... And thou, Moses, command the children of Israel ... that they shall not give any of their daughters to the Gentiles and that they shall not take any of the daughters of the Gentiles; for ... it is disgraceful to Israel ... for it is unclean and accursed to Israel; ... for there will be plagues upon plagues, curse upon curse, and all punishment and plagues and curses will come ... and if they blind their eyes to those that commit uncleanness ... then shalt the whole people together be punished." Jubilees 30:6-13

gridlock and its long slumber.

## **Egypt**

Transferred from Sumaria, Egypt's civilization grew instantaneously. There was no primitive beginning with progressive improvement. Man was blessed from its inception which began at a high level and continued at a high level until its people began to mix with strangers and the faces of the Pharaohs began to show the infusion of alien blood. God's curse then descended on the land. Egypt's men by the tens of millions disappeared, leaving human descendants to pass by and cast an uninterested eye on the rock piles called pyramids and temples.

## **Syria, Iraq and Iran**

The old civilization of Sumaria was replaced by Babylon, and Assyria. Standing on the world's trade routes they absorbed the wealth of the silk trade and the blood of its traders in place of observing the WORD. By the millions, the men of Babylon disappeared, <sup>7</sup> to be replaced by the men of Persia and later of Greece. Each in turn intermarried with Lawless strangers and man disappeared from the land.

## **Palestine**

The history of Palestine is known to all. Given to Abraham, it prospered as long as it was obedient. When disobedient, it was conquered, its people scattered, and the vacant Samaritan

---

7 "If thou has stricken thy hand with a stranger (2114), thou art snared with the words of thy mouth. Pr. 6:1; "They shall not dwell in thy land; and thou shall drive them out before thee." Ex 23:31; "They shall not dwell in thy land, lest they make thee sin against me." I Ki 4:21.

lands were colonized with strangers while Judea was taken by the Edomites. A brief flowering took place when a remnant of Israel returned from Babylon armed with the WORD, but again the WORD was replaced by the desire for the profits of the silk trade<sup>8</sup> and they too were wiped from the land.

### Greece and Turkey

Greece and Turkey both flowered and both absorbed Egyptian and Babylonian goods along with the Egyptian and Babylonian traders and their gods. From the north they took in Slavic goods and the Slavic trader.

The WORD protected them in the beginning, but then, the priests tolerated Hindu Dharma teachings and the WORD became Christian- Hindu.<sup>9</sup>

### Rome

Roman man conquered the world and brought the world to Rome as slaves. The slave absorbed Rome and changed it into world humanity - the home of Hindu-Christianity. Man disappeared.

Later, northern Italy was settled by German men, who are today gradually being replaced as the tide of hued-man swells up from the south. *"Thou has forsaken thy people ... because ... they please themselves in the children of strangers."* *Isiah 2:6*

---

8 see "Silk Trade," **In The Beginning**, Hoskin

9 "Dharma": Buddhist technique of pacifying divergent populations to expedite trade. Dharma - tolerance of other peoples and their gods without regard to "race, creed, or nationality."

## **N. Africa**

Man settled North Africa from Egypt to the Atlantic Ocean thousands of miles away. This was the breadbasket of Rome. Hindu- Christianity gave no protection and human strangers poured in and man vanished.

## **Sicily**

Islam swept over Egypt, North Africa and into Spain, Sicily, and Southern Italy displacing man as they went. Later, a branch of the same Norman Northmen who invaded Britain also conquered these arab invaders of Sicily and Southern Italy. Again, Hindu- Christianity quickly submerged the Norman into the human cauldron where they disappeared while the Norman men of Britain still number in the millions.

## **Southern Spain - Southern France**

Islam conquered Spain and Southern France. Driven out, Islam left a remnant in both countries. Hindu-Christianity decreed that if they accepted Hindu-Christianity they could remain.<sup>10</sup> They did; they remain to this day; and they are gradually absorbing Spanish and French man into the sea of Spanish and French humanity.

## **Romania - Hungary - Bosnia - Serbia - Albania**

Turkic Huns invaded and settled Hungary and parts of Rumania - pushing man aside in the process. Bosnia, Serbia and Albania were overrun by Slavs who were in turn overrun by the Turks of Islam who ruled them. The millions of

---

<sup>10</sup> "Gentiles shall ye take to wife purifying ... with an unlawful purification (baptism)." Testiment of Levi 4:17



German mankind disappeared as they were absorbed into the racial quagmire or were killed.

### **Russia - Poland - Czechoslovakia**

Vast Russia has long been the home of the Slavs. Its rivers the home and highways of Russ-mankind. The balance was destroyed by Turkic invaders who left colonies in Southern Russia, some of whom migrated to Poland, Rumania, and Hungary. Some of these Turkic peoples converted to Judaism and allied themselves with Christian-Hindu Slavs. Together they exterminated Russ-man, and drove the remnant from Russia. While some still reside in these countries, they are a fraction of their former millions.

### **Central and South America**

A mixed band of men and Christianized Turks conquered Central and South America, where, encouraged by their Hindu-Christian religion, they immediately integrated with the inhabitants. They, and the millions of European immigrants later flowed into the mixing pot and lived under Christian-Dharma Law which made them disappear in turn.

### **Africa**

The "dark continent," Africa, was conquered at the turn of the century and colonized by Western man. The Cartel, unwilling to share its natural resources, encouraged Hindu-Christian missionaries to teach their charges to rebel against these colonies. Since then, Western colonists have been killed, driven away, or are presently struggling for their very lives.

## **Western Europe, North America, South Africa, Australia-New Zealand**

The situation confronting Western man is the same in each of their homelands. Europe is being overrun with a human tidal wave of Turks, Africans, and Orientals. Christian-Hindu Dharma is causing their integration. The same is true of S. Africa, Australia and N. Zealand.

North America presents the most dramatic example. America's cities have been occupied, colonized and taken over by strangers. Their former inhabitants have fled to sanctuary elsewhere. New York, Richmond, Charleston, N. Orleans, San Antonio, San Diego, San Francisco, Seattle, Montreal, Chicago, Denver - it's all the same. They are now rapidly-growing colonies of aliens.

Much of the state of New York has been lost, as has a large part of New England. At least half of Florida has been submerged by the Hispanic tidal wave and Florida refugees are found in Tennessee and Virginia. Half of Texas is gone. Much of the land area of Arizona, New Mexico, Nevada and Colorado has been occupied. California is in danger of being lost to Oriental colonization in its entirety, and all over America mankind is desperately seeking places to which they can refugee to be saved.

### **Plague**

It would seem that the above would be sufficient to teach Westerners and their priests that God's Law is absolute, but in spite of the admonishment not to deal with strangers (have agreements, contracts, trade) the West welcomed the silk traders from the East. These traders brought silks, spices, jewels, gold, and also brought the black plague.

The black plague from the stranger wiped out two-thirds

of Europe's mankind. Europe's wars have never been able to do this much damage.

Man still refused to learn. He sailed to America to gain its wealth. These intrepid explorers mixed with the natives and carried back with them gold, slaves, and *non-venereal syphilis* - which rippled across Europe like a prairie fire wiping out more than 1/2 the population of Europe - ONE HALF!

Still defying the WORD, and untaught by his treacherous preachers, man continued to keep pigs in spite of the LAW which forbids man to eat or even to touch them. A pig is a scavenger. It's bodily make-up is different from other animals. It is able to harbor and incubate viruses that would kill other animals. Pigs in America did just this. They incubated the influenza virus that caused the epidemic that American soldiers during and after WWI took all over America and Europe. More men died from influenza in America and Europe than died in the war, and over 30,000,000 died in the war.<sup>11</sup>

### The Fact

To survive, Adam-man must observe the commandment, **"We must obey God rather than men."** Acts 5:29. This is not an option - it is a fact required for man's continued existence. For each unpunished murder, rape, or kidnaping, and, for each aborted murdered child, and for each young man sacrificed in forbidden wars of man against man, and for each foreclosed and ruined family - God the WORD will require

---

11 My father, Dr. John Hundley Hoskins, a surgeon during WWI, remarked about conditions in certain American seaports. Wagons and trucks came every morning to pick up the hundreds of bodies, laid out on the sidewalk, of those who had died during the night. The bodies were buried in mass graves outside American cities.

like punishment for man who was put in charge in the beginning to rule justly, and who has allowed them to happen. A man may abuse, kill, and maim a hundred million; but God's punishment is final and terminal. God the WORD has no need for man who will not or can not obey him. Man will not be permitted to live except in obedience to the WORD. If he will not obey he will die.

### The Culprit

To avoid extermination, today's society must be dismantled and replaced with the WORD. In this society crime has two punishments - restitution or death. If a person steals a car and is caught with it he must pay back two cars. If he wrecks it - four cars. If he doesn't have the money he is put into slavery to work it off. If he runs he is killed. On the other hand, there can be no restitution for murder, rape or kidnaping so the culprit is killed. Of what need is a prison?

Strangers and their fellow travelers have designed today's justice system so that its evils will bring the wrath of the Christian God down on his own people. It is done on purpose. Murderers, kidnapers and rapists, instead of being executed according to Law, are kidnaped!<sup>12</sup> and put in prison for a short while and then released to commit the same acts again. Abortion is child sacrifice. It is institutionalized as is racial intermarriage and sodomy.

Our evil priests have taught our enemies our own scrip-

---

12 "He that stealeth a man, and selleth him, or if he be found in his hand, he shall surely be put to death." Ex 21:16: "If a man be found stealing any of his brethren of Israel, and maketh merchandise of him, or selleth him: then that thief shall die." Deut 24:7; "If thou buy a Hebrew servant, six years he shall serve: and in the 7th he shall go free for nothing." Ex 21:2."

tures. In many cases they know the scriptures better than we. They know that it is easier to have our own God destroy us than it is for them. They purposely pass statutes designed to bring the children of God in direct conflict with their maker. It was not by accident that courts ruled Sunday blue laws unconstitutional - forcing our society to break the 4th commandment. School integration was forced on God's people to put them at enmity with their God as the enemy did before in the case of Balak.<sup>13</sup> Strangers are placed over us to rule us to provoke our God to war against us. Man does not fight his God. Man obeys or his God destroys him.

**"Because thou has let go out of thy hand a man whom I appointed to utter destruction, therefore thy life shall go for his life, and thy people for his people." I Ki 20:42.**

Not to enforce God's Law is to die! But, how does one fight Rome? Rome was merciless and a stickler for her statutes; she had thousands of statutes and thousands of legionnaires to enforce them. She used the statutes and the legionnaire to kill anyone who defied them.

This was the problem confronting Jesus; He told his followers; **"Behold, I send you forth as sheep in the midst of wolves: be ye therefore wise as serpents, and harmless as doves." Matt 10:16.**

How can this be? On the one hand the WORD says that

---

13 Write for a free copy of "The Balak Plan" to VPC, PO Box 997, Lynchburg, VA 24505. Please enclose a sase.

---

14 (*Testament Of Dan* - from the "Lost Books of The Bible & The Forgotten Books of Eden." VPC, PO Box 997, Lynchburg, VA 24505, \$14.

we will be destroyed for not enforcing the WORD,<sup>15</sup> and in the next breath we are ordered to **"Be wise as serpents and harmless as doves."** Does one Commandment of God exclude another?

### Conclusion

When Jesus arrived on the scene only a handful honored the WORD. An armed rebellion by this handful would have resulted in their extermination. This is why Jesus said, **"Be wise as a serpent and harmless as a dove."** Know your enemy. The serpent is our enemy. Be peaceful and harmless so that we can remain free to use a different sword: **"For the word of God is quick, and sharper than any 2-edged sword."** Heb 4:12

We are ordered to use our heads. Our job is that of missionary - to spread the WORD and turn people to God. We must use the Roman system against Rome. That does not mean that God has changed. We know that **"The scripture cannot be broken."** John 10:35. We are wise enough to know that there is a time for everything. We also know that the serpent knows that the only thing in this world that can harm him are those who obey the WORD. This is why we are forewarned;

**"The enemy is eager to destroy all that call upon the Lord. For he knoweth that upon the day that Israel shall repent, the king-**

---

<sup>15</sup> "Think not that I am come to send peace on earth: I come not to send peace, but a sword." Matt 10:34; "Let the saints be joyful ... and a two-edged sword in their hand, to execute ... the judgment written: this honor have all his saints." Ps 149:5- 9; "Teach thy sons the bow and all weapons of war." Jasher 56:9; "He said unto them ... he that hath no sword, let him sell his garment and buy one." Luke 22:36- 38; "Cursed be he that doeth the work of the Lord deceitfully, and cursed be he that keepeth back his sword from blood." Jer 48:10.

**dom of the enemy shall be brought to an end." Testament of Dan 2:16- 17.<sup>16</sup>**

The serpent is using Ruby Ridge, Waco, Twin Towers, and Oklahoma City to provoke us into premature acts that violate Rome's statutes so that Rome will have an excuse to destroy us.

For now, we refuse to be provoked and remain "**Harmless as a dove**", and thus deny the serpent the excuse he seeks to kill us. But, we will also do as Jesus commanded, and if need be "**sell your garments and buy a sword.**" Why? Because we cannot avoid what is written, and it is written that the day of Armageddon is racing toward us.

For now, we stand tamely and submit to being killed. The sacrifice of martyrs provides us with time. We make use of this blood-bought time to use the sword of our tongue to recruit warriors for God's army.

Our God promises us that tomorrow the sun will rise, that his kingdom is forever, and there are crowns to be won as well as crowns to be broke. It is for this task we have the honor to be chosen.

=====

---

## LETTERS

---

GODS OF INDIA: "Richard: I found it quite interesting what you wrote about the serpent landing in India (#272 p2). A few years ago I spent a month in Malaysia doing some repair work and while there my host took me up to a large cave about 150 steps up the side of a rock. The cave was the

---

<sup>16</sup> (*Testament Of Dan* - from the "Lost Books of The Bible & The Forgotten Books of Eden." VPC, PO Box 997, Lynchburg, VA 24505, \$14.

size of a football field. Next to it was a smaller cave and all along the walls were plaster figures of elephant gods, swine gods, monkey gods, and so forth. Their whole history was laid out in a 200 yard panorama." L.J. - California

-----

DE LA BECKWITH: "Your 'Payback Time' was splendid! Now, Cousin Dick, I know your family arrived in 1616, but a William Beckwith landed from the good ship *Phoenix* in 1607 and signed up w/Capt. John Smith. I should be one of the first in line for my \$500,000,000 share of payback. I need it for legal expenses. I am now 76 (ouch!), and the Mississippi Supreme Court is still sitting on my 135 page appeal - for the past three years. I'm in a constant fit over that. 'Delay' is my middle name. Any good advice?" Byron De La Beckwith VI, 407 E. Pascagoula St., Jackson, MS 39201

RKH: Byron De La Beckwith was accused of shooting the NAACP agitator Medgar Evers. Twice juries failed to convict him. In spite of the testimony of two police officers that he was in his hometown of Greenwood, Miss, the night Evers was shot in Jackson, Miss. a jury of 8 blacks convicted him in a third trial thirty years after the event. Many believe that the establishment wants him to die in prison to relieve them of the embarrassment of his being unjustly incarcerated.

-----

SERPENT SEED: "Mr. Hoskins: Serpent Seed (HR #272) was fascinating. I think I now understand the previously enigmatic Gen 5:2: 'male & female created he them (plural!!) and blessed them (plural!!) and called their (plural!!) name Adam. In that day that they were created..."

"It is also interesting to ponder upon and to contrast, #120 and #121. #120 is 'individual, or the species...' #121 is '...the name of the first man...' (emphasis mine). Rather profound."



B.T. - Ohio

-----  
 OTHER RACES: "Dear Mr. Hoskins: Why did God put another race on earth?" M.K. - California

RKH: I suppose you are talking about the controversy that in the beginning God made "man and beast;" the man meaning adam-man and the beast meaning those having the nature of beasts. According to this interpretation, the different races that exist today are the result of miscegenation - the various mixtures of the two. The results are called such names as "humans", "strangers", etc.

The theory is advanced that "beasts" don't have souls. This is derived from the Book of Enoch where in the 5th Heaven there are none but Adamites - the "good" on the south and the "bad" on the north side.

But as to the spirits of "beasts;" II Enoch (Ethopic) 58:7 says: *"As every soul of men... similarly beast will not perish, nor all souls of beasts which the Lord created, 'till the great judgment, and they will accuse man if he feed them ill."* This indicates that "beasts" do have souls, but it appears that they do not reside with the souls of man. Evil comes from "Lawlessness." The nature of beasts, "human nature", is Lawless. The Scripture says that *"Sin is the violation of the Law."* The creation of non-man may have been done to prove man one way or the other. If so, this may explain the following: *"I created man from the invisible and visible... I appointed him ruler... to have my wisdom... I called his name Adam and showed him the two ways... and I told him 'this is good, and that is bad' that I should learn whether he had love toward me, or hatred, that it be clear which in his race love me."* Enoch 30:12- 14.

-----

VENGEANCE IS MINE: "Dear Mr. Hoskins: *"Vengeance is mine saith the Lord."* What exactly does that mean?"  
S.M. - Maryland

RKH: The WORD is the Lord. Not the individual, but the WORD specifies what is evil and its punishment. Punishment must be carried out exactly according to the WORD. Failure to do so activates the following Law: *"Thus sayeth the Lord, Because thou has let go out of thy hand a man whom I appointed to utter destruction, therefore thy life shall go for his life, and thy people for his people."* I Ki 20:42. *"Punishment is mine saith the Lord (the WORD)."* The WORD has proclaimed that if a Lawless act is not punished, for whatever reason, God will make man the substitute sacrifice because he is the one God has placed in charge. With authority come benefit and accountability.

-----

FEAST: "Dear Mr. Hoskins; Our Saxon Identity Church at this federal facility is going well. We celebrated Passover and were provided lamb by the food service here. With all the trimmings everyone went back to their houses full. It was a meal that won't be forgotten soon. Enclosed are stamps from the Christian Identity brothers here to our brothers in Florida trying to get the Geneva Bible. In His Service, S. R. - Michigan

-----

WORSHIP: "Dear Mr. Hoskins: The Bureau of Prisons refused to recognize Saxon Christianity and wouldn't allow inmates to use the chapel or meet anywhere on this compound. We threatened to go to court and the prison finally allowed us to meet in the chapel for services and Bible studies." K.R. - Colorado

-----

OBSERVATIONS: "Mr Hoskins: Seventy percent of the staff and officials in the Alabama prison system are black, 80% of the convict population is black. If you are white and are in prison in Alabama, you don't stand a snowball's chance in hell of surviving or keeping your sanity. It is so hard in here to stand up for yourself because if you are white and you go against a black, no matter the reason, you are wrong and will be punished for it because the administration will not punish their own kind. It is their belief that whites should be black men's lackeys because on the outside black men are being allowed to seduce, rape, and marry our white women." J. E. - Alabama

---

### **Saxon News From S. Africa**

---

WILLIAM RATTE: "Commandant Willem Ratte and 11 others were arrested on the morning of February 10 for allegedly attempting to steal weapons and ammunition at Pomfret Military Base near Vryburg in NW Provence, the Army announced.

"Those arrested included a woman and a 16 year old boy. Members of the South African Army trapped the group in one of the weapons and ammunition stores. An exchange of fire took place but nobody was injured....

"Ratte is out of prison on bail pending his appeal against a five year sentence for his part in the 1993 occupation of Fort Schanskop in Pretoria. He made headlines last year when he went on a 55 day hunger strike. Ratte is also facing charges in connection with operating Radio Donkerhock outside Pretoria without a license..." (Southern Africa Update, Robert Slimp, Feb 1997, Vol IV, Number 2. 4636 Crystal Drive, Columbia, SC 29206.

RKH: In Ireland, the Catholic IRA resistance is uniformly successful - it is quietly supported by the Catholic Church. In S. Africa, anti-Communist resistance is uniformly unsuccessful; the Catholic Church in S. Africa has shown a marked sympathy for the Communist cause. Chris Hani, #2 man in Mandela's government was discovered to be a secret Catholic after his death (he was buried in consecrated ground); Mandela, the S. African black president, is known to have taken the Catholic sacraments.<sup>17</sup> Clive Derby-Lewis and Janus Walus who allegedly conspired to shoot Chris Hani were quickly caught and imprisoned. Both were Catholic, as is William Ratte who was also caught in the act. All are Catholics. With Catholics in the leadership and Catholics leading the opposition, the winner of such a confrontation is not in doubt.

-----

SA DEBT: For each Rand which the government receives in income, it must use 91¢ for the repayment of debts. "We are thus left with just 9¢ to meet the needs of the people. *Insider* Nov 15, 1995, PO Box 17200, Groenkloof, Pretoria 0027, RSA

---

## America

---

IT HAS STARTED AGAIN: From about 1880 to about 1920, Americans felt that justice could not be obtained from what was felt to be a corrupt legal system, and they tended to take matters into their own hands: In Bristol, Virginia, a local

---

17 "A photo on the front page of the *Argus* (9/13/93) shows Mandela receiving communion from the Roman Catholic archbishop, Lawrence Henry." *Signposts* P.O. Box 26148, Arcadia 0007, South Africa reproduced in *Global Glance*, Bill Bathman, Editor, PO Box 28240, Tempe, AZ 85285-8240 1 March 1994

high school coach who was a former member of Virginia's House Of Delegates, was charged in October with contributing to the delinquency of a minor. In November, he was charged with attempted forcible sodomy of another teen-age boy. At 5:30 AM, Sunday, someone poured gasoline on his lawn and set it on fire. When the accused came to the door to investigate - someone shot him. (Story in *News & Advance*, Lynchburg, VA 5-19-97, A5.)

-----

**INFECTIOUS TB:** Infectious TB is on the rise again, but this time there is no cure. In S. Africa, 40% of the people have the disease. In California, during a trial for a TB-infected criminal, everyone including the judge on the bench, were wearing protective masks. (NHCC, PO Box 549, Midpines, CA 95345 4-5-97)

-----

**BLACK CRIME:** The Police Commissioner of London reported that street muggings are a Black monopoly, for which he was attacked by the establishment because he dared mention the race of the criminals. *Otto Scott's Compass*, 828 S. 299th Place, Federal Way, WA 98003, August 1, 1996

-----

**JOB FLIGHT:** Thomson Consumer Electronics is firing 1500 workers and moving to Mexico. Reason? Mexican workers receive \$2.20 an hour vs. \$19 an hour in the US. *Indianapolis Star* 2-14-97

ED: Fire US workers, move to Mexico and produce cheap electronics, and then sell these electronics back to jobless workers in the US? How long do you suppose this can go on? Its nothing a 1000% tariff won't cure in a hurry.

---

## REPUBLIC OF TEXAS

---

I was asked to comment on the so called stand-off by one Richard McLaren of the "Republic Of Texas."

First, there are TWO Republic Of Texas governments. The president of the second R. of T. is David Johnson, 915-335-5021. I called Johnson and asked him about the standoff reported by the media. He replied that the R. Of T. had nothing to do with it. Over six months ago the central figure, Richard McLaren, was relieved of his duties and his stand-off was a rogue action and his followers were from out of state. Johnson said that he believed that someone had gotten to McLaren, and that in his opinion the only way that McLaren could have proved his actions legit was if he had been removed in a body bag - and that didn't happen.

David Johnson is an interesting sort. He is steeped in history and convinced of the rightness of the cause of Texas. He said that R. of T. already has the support of 2 million Texas voters and will soon have more. He is convinced that in a short time Texas will become an independent nation. His E-mail address is (RCJ@basinlink.net) and the R. of Texas page address is (<http://www.republic-of-texas.com>)

The president of the first R of T is Archie Huel Lowe, 903-326- 4684. His Secretary Of State is Robert William Kesterson, 972- 222-8785. I talked to Robert Kesterson. He has been roundly abused by state authorities for not producing the organization's membership lists. His view of Richard McLaren's stand-off was much the same as was David Johnson's. Regardless of his feeling about the breakaway R of T, he said that he believes that its president, David Johnson, is a patriotic Texan. A mature observation.

From my point of view - it appears that the R of T has a

legal and just cause. The basic respect that the competing parties have one for another bodes well for the future of the movement. Hopefully, the two factions will be able to mend their differences and present a common front to the establishment.

There is one more thing. Two of McLaren's followers left when he gave up and were tracked by dogs. One of the two shot at the dogs and was shot dead by his pursuers in turn. The other is a mere boy of 21. If he isn't killed by the ATF or some other federal or state police group, he may be the leader we are looking for. He will have to be taught, nurtured, and guided, but at this moment he shows more pure grit than anyone else out there. An ounce of grit is worth more than a thousand pounds of hot air.



*Back to Table of Contents*

# Chapter 274

## McVEIGH or THE GOVERNMENT?

The International Trade Cartel rules America. For generations it ruled through native surrogates. Now it is beginning to rule directly. Its hall mark is the pyramid of heads at Bagdad's gate, the slaughter of the Crimean Goths, Attila's trail of blood, the Russian gulag, and Ruby Ridge. Americans are encouraged to vote for cartel agents publicized by the cartel media to be their masters. The ones chosen have recently begun to display their master's nature. Wolves eat sheep - that's what they do. The smell of sheep blood is in the air and the rest of the flock has begun to take notice.

### What People Remember

**T**he government said that the Weavers were the evil ones. The American people only remember that government agents killed the mother, the teen-age son, and the dog, and the one who killed the mother went on to drive a tank at Waco and help kill still others.

The government said that the Arabs were evil terrorists responsible for setting off a bomb in the World Trade Center



which killed a half dozen people while trying to kill 100,000. Later, the accused produced a tape revealing that a government agent was responsible for encouraging the attack and showing them how to make the bomb. If it had not been for the government there would have been no attack on the World Trade Center. This is what people remember about the Trade Center. It was the cartel's government.

The government said that Koresh and his followers were evil. All that people remember about Waco is that the government killed 80 odd men women and children in an inferno. These people had harmed no one, and their tormentors machine-gunned the survivors fleeing the flames (see *Washington Post* Apr 16, "Waco: Still Burning."). The few survivors not burned alive or shot down were thrown in prison on trumped up charges and they languish there to this day.

Most people have already forgotten the name "Koresh," but they remember what the government did at Waco.

A bomb went off at the Murrah Building in Oklahoma City. The government says that someone named Tim McVeigh did it. The government cherry-picked a jury; and staffed the setup with a hanging judge, a defense lawyer whose defense was inept at best, who together saw McVeigh convicted and sentenced to death.

But the matter doesn't end there. Why? The American people have gone through all this before. They have eyes - they can see. They also ask questions - questions the government is not about to answer. And people are guessing the reason why.

### **What is the Government Trying To Do?**

The government must prove to the satisfaction of the taxpayers whom they regulate, imprison, and kill in their

never-ending wars, that these same taxpayers have chosen the existing government of their own freewill; that the existing ruling government is the best of all governments, and obedient to the voter's wishes; that no one can keep the peace as well as they can, that they are fair, impartial, economical, productive, and that they do all the things that governments are supposed to do better than anyone else. A tall order!

The alternative to the above is an outright police state where the government does by force the things it formerly did by persuasion. The end result is the same in either case. All kings are hired by the International Trade Cartel to protect their commercial interests. This is what they were hired to do and this is what they do - either by persuasion or by force.

### **Things Americans Are Pondering**

According to an Oklahoma City (AP) report of June 4, 1997, a state lawmaker suspected a government cover-up of the federal building bombing and had turned in petitions aimed at triggering a county grand jury investigation.

"We've been stopped and stymied every step of the way, and the Feds are covering up half of what happened here." ([http:// www.nswpp .org](http://www.nswpp.org))

James Floyd wrote on June 5, 1997:

"Now the Judge: The truth is that this robed charlatan has carefully choreographed a 'show trial' comparable to a Stalinist ruse. A cruel heavy-handed and deleterious enterprise which so disproportionately favored an equally heavy-handed government that it will haunt this nation's judiciary forever.

"Judge Richard has truly become the personification of ex-parte. A blatantly duplicitous practitioner of the 'one side only' law court (his) instead of a judge in a 'court of law.'

"He disallowed and disallowed and disallowed. So much so, that we hear nothing of the second blast, the evacuation of the area because of the remaining unexploded bombs, the OKC Fire Department (on the way to the Murrah Building before the blast took place), the John Doe 2, 3, nor did he allow any testimony regarding the criminal inefficiency of the FBI except as narrowly applied to this case. He in fact protected his own to the extreme. ...

"Real people such as General Benton Partin, explosives expert and engineer, were refused while Earl Turner jumped forward from the pages of the fictitious 'Turner's Diaries' to leave his damning influences upon the minds of this jury. ...

"The attorney for the defense, Mr. Jones, remained gagged; and not just gagged but hog-tied and jumping only on cue. Where is the other Jones? The Jones who said 'after this trial you will never look at your government the same again.' [Internet (jfloyd @airnet.net)]

### **As Ian Williams Goddard Sees It**

"Evidence is overwhelming that federal authorities were aware that a terrorist event was going to take place in Oklahoma City before the bombing of the Murrah Building took place. In fact, two law suits have been filed against the federal government on behalf of bombing victims for failing to give warning to victims of the bombing.'

Goddard's article goes on to say that in the first suit 44 of the victims have retained Richard Bieder, and, in the second, more than 300 who suffered losses in the bombing have retained Johnnie Cochran (of O.J. Simpson fame) to represent them. (nswpp@earthlink.net) June 13, 1997.

## Unexploded Bombs

A statement by J.D. Read who worked in the building is shocking. Read states that he went to the office building at 7:30 AM before the explosion and saw the Oklahoma County Bomb parked outside the courthouse. This was the same bomb squad that removed the unexploded bombs after the explosion. This would make it appear that they were sitting around for the explosion to take place so that they could take out "unexploded bombs."

Initially, the media played up the story of how unexploded bombs were being taken out of the bomb-damaged Murrah Building. What ever happened to these bombs? Was it ever determined who made them? How was Tim McVeigh able to get them into the building - if indeed he was the responsible party.

Brigadier General Benton Partin, USAF Ret., spent 25 years in research, design and testing various weapons. In a July 30, 1995 letter to Sen. Trent Lott, Gen Partin urged "no government law enforcement agency should be permitted to demolish, smash and bury evidence of a counter-terrorism sting operation, sabotage or terrorist attack without a thorough examination by an independent, technically competent agency."

What happened next? Why, the Feds rushed in and bulldozed the Murrah Building! What were they so anxious to hide?

After examining hundreds of photos of the the Murrah Building and examining the building itself, Gen Partin announced that at least four demolition charges were set off at four critical columns of the reinforced concrete structure at the floor level of the third floor. He added that it was his belief that, "based on my experience in weapons development and

bomb damage analysis, and on my review of all evidence available, I can say, with a high level of confidence, that the damage pattern on the reinforced concrete superstructure could not possibly have been attained from the single truck bomb."

This position was seconded by physicist Sam Cohen who reportedly also thinks that internal demolition charges were used.

### **20/20 Has Its Say**

The 20/20 investigations uncovered information that showed the Oklahoma City Fire Department had received a call from the FBI five days before the bombing (4-14-95) warning that "there were some people coming though town that they should be on the look out for."

20/20 also discovered that someone at the Justice Department in D.C. called to report the Murrah Building bombing 24 minutes before the blast actually took place.

U.S. District Judge Wayne Alley, in offices across the street from the Murrah Building, told Oregon's largest daily newspaper, *The Oregonian*, that he had been warned to take "extra precautions" several days before the April 19th blast.

At least 10 ATF agents were at the Murrah Building moments after the blast. However, it seems they were absent when the blast took place. 20/20 (1-17-97) interviewed a man who ran into an ATF agent who said that he had survived the blast because "We were tipped by our pagers not to come into work today."

### **Damage Control**

Stung by charges that the ATF had prior knowledge and had removed their agents from the Murrah Building before

the blast - the ATF cooked up a story that its agent Alex McCauley and DEA agent David Chickendance, were in the elevator and that the elevator fell five stories. They survived the fall and helped rescue efforts.

20/20 interviewed Midwestern Elevator elevator maintenance crewmen Oscar Johnson and Duane James who said that the ATF's story was "pure fantasy." They had inspected the Murrah Building elevators shortly after the blast on April 19 and found all the elevators in perfect condition and could not possibly have fallen as the ATF claimed. If the elevator had fallen five-stories, its occupants would have sustained severe injuries and could not have helped rescue efforts.

### **Claiming Credit For The Bombing**

No one has claimed credit for the Oklahoma City bombing. Right wing patriots are accused of having done it, but no one will claim credit for having done so. It is strange in the extreme that such a political statement has no author.

Incidentally, the Murrah Building is supposed to have warehoused papers dealing with the government's attack on the Branch Divadians. What happened to those papers?

### **The Two Explosions Mystery**

Why has no attempt been made to explain the TWO explosions recorded on the University of Oklahoma's Geological Survey seismographs eight seconds apart? Why did the report of two explosions disappear from the media within hours of its airing.

### **Final Question**

The following is one of the best questions asked:

"Why was the reaction of the Clinton administration,

blaming right-wing radio talk shows for the incident and demanding the most draconian police state legislation ever proposed in the United States, so swift and obviously organized? The air of orchestration about the whole government response did not escape notice even at the time ....

"A blizzard of OKC-related 'domestic terrorism' bills were rushed into Congress in a matter days, some of them pre-written and already printed up BEFORE THE BOMBING. These proposed laws cover everything from banning virtually all privately owned firearms to unlimited and court-admissible Federal wiretaps to censorship of the Internet to the suspension of *habeas corpus* in 'terrorism' cases to the grotesque 2580, which imposes a 5-year prison sentence for publicly engaging in 'unseemly speculation' and publishing or transmitting by wire or electronic means 'baseless conspiracy theories regarding the Federal government of the United States'. Who decides what is a 'baseless conspiracy theory'? Why, the very same government doing the conspiring, of course.

"How exactly was a normally cumbersome, inefficient, and glacially slow legislative branch able to move so quickly, so comprehensively, and so efficiently in introducing these laws which will strip Americans of what remaining freedoms they have?" [Internet ([http:// www.nswpp .org](http://www.nswpp.org))]

## Conclusion

The evidence available, most of which was not presented, suggests that elements within the federal government may have actively participated in the mass murder in Oklahoma City, which resulted in massive new powers being given to the federal government to possibly fight terrorism - but more likely to be used to enslave the people.

The cartel government, even when found guilty, is unrepentant. Knowing this, the Oklahoma City bombing takes on the character of people conditioning. Conditioning them to "a touch of the whip;" a wake-up call to pay attention to the voice of their new master. It wasn't Tim McVeigh. McVeigh was a sheep. Sheep don't eat sheep. Wolves eat sheep. There are always a thousand Tim McVeigh sheep that can be blamed - but the ill fitting sheepskin of the government reveals the presence of the wolf.

---

---

---

### **LETTER FROM S. AFRICA by K.J.**

---

The Conservative Party called a meeting. They announced beforehand that they would not allow a discussion of the past and few showed up. At the same time the *Boerestaat Party* held a Majuba Festival without publicity to celebrate the British defeat and had a full house.

Nelson Mandela said last week that whites are second rate people to be discarded. The sole purpose of the Tutu commission is to degrade and humiliate whites.

My husband served as a police reservist for 23 years without pay. The same goes for most young white men who served in the Defense Force for two years and afterwards served one month each year training at camp. The turncoat, General Tienie Groenewal, is now in the forefront to get these people to apply for amnesty and give Bishop Tutu a list of



names of patriotic whites.<sup>1</sup>

The recent book *Volksveraad* (Sellout) states that Gen Piet Joubert was court-martialed by a tribunal made up of generals de Wet, de la Rey and Louis Botha<sup>2</sup> because of his refusal to pursue fleeing British troops. His sympathy was with the British. He was found guilty of dereliction of duty and a glass with green liquid and a Mauser bullet were placed on the table in front of him. He chose the glass and died soon afterwards. Traitors now hide behind abusive words and attempted character assassination.

The blacks not only kill when they hijack whites in cars, but with heavy trucks they ram white occupied cars and simply flatten them, as happened in Western Transvaal to HNP members.

I had a very sharp lesson on British/Afrikaans relations a week ago. While waiting to pay a bill, a retired couple from England started talking about their new government in England and later talked about how bad crime is here. I said that the last worthwhile South African prime minister was Verwoerd. They replied that if Winston Churchill were still alive he would have sent English troops in after we declared ourselves to be an independent Republic. I reminded them that the last time England did this it resulted in the murder of 28,000 women and children in British concentration camps - an atrocity of an unjust war for which the Queen refuses to

---

1 Bishop Tutu: A black antiSaxonite appointed by the Episcopal Church of England to rule South African Whites. "*Thou mayest not set a stranger (Heb: zuvr - racial alien) over thee, which is not thy brother.*" *Deu 17:15*. Informed Saxons no longer look on the Church of England as being Christian.

---

2 These three were the most dashing and successful leaders who with 15,000 men defended South Africa against England's invasion (1899-1902) with 250,000 soldiers.

apologize. This old biddy looked me in the eye and said, "Why should she?"

To be British means you can simply invade a sovereign country and murder at will. They must think very highly of themselves. It is no wonder that we find it hard to get on well with them.

EDITORS NOTE: Episcopal Systems (rule from top down) are the beast wolf-pack system. Alpha-wolf authoritarian rule is their nature. They believe that all opposed to them should be destroyed. The beast system encourages the beast nature - a nature which tends to rub off on its subjects. Virginia fought the British beast system three times and the American beast system once; 1676, 1776, 1812 and 1861-65. On each occasion we found the beast's representatives eager for plunder, eager to burn, and for the most part, completely lacking Christian compassion. On three of the occasions, representatives of both British and American kings refused to take prisoners engaged in legitimate warfare, or executed them after surrender. Representatives of the American king would not bury the dead of their enemy, and often times would not bury their own, and made little or no effort to control their soldiers' acts of murder, rape and looting against civilian populations. Oh, yes! We know about the ways of kings and the servant-mind their feudal systems produce. We also recognize the dozen wanna-be episcopal replacements who want to step into the shoes of the king.

---

### TALKED TO AT BRANSON

---

While speaking at Branson, Missouri, three nice looking chaps came up and said they wanted to talk to me. They said that they had come to the meeting at Branson for one purpose

- to tell me the results of the HR subscribers' Prison Book Ministry.

These boys said that the books make ALL the difference. Inmates have nothing else to do except read. In their prison, one of our books arrived and made the rounds. Soon, a discussion/study group sprang up. Other books arrived. The discussions got hot, intelligent, and with the books - learned.

They asked me to convey their conversation to HR subscribers that the book ministry of theirs is the single most effective ministry in prisons, dollar for dollar, anywhere, and one can't possibly imagine the good it does.

---

## LETTERS

---

WHAT ABOUT HER?: "Dear Mr. Hoskins: I'm thinking about getting married to a girl who has a past. What about it?"  
A.S. - Washington

ED: *"Speak unto the priests ... a profane, or a harlot he shall not take: but he shall take a virgin of his own people to wife." Lev 21:1-14; "And the daughter of any priest, if she profane herself by playing the whore, she profaneth her father: she shall be burnt with fire." Lev 21:7; "They shall not take a wife that is a whore, or profane; neither shall they take a woman put away from her husband: for he is holy unto his God." Lev 21:7; We are all appointed kings and priests by Jesus Christ. "Jesus Christ ... hath made us kings and priests unto God and his Father; Rev 1:5,6*

-----

DAVID TATE SPEAKS: David Tate, youngest member of "The Order," was interviewed for an article. When asked "What is your advice to the people outside of prison? He replied:

"Do Something, anything! Just do not sit idle. There are

those who would follow the example of The Order, that is not my advice, nor do I disagree with such action. But, I will say this: once you've crossed the line, you cannot turn back. You must leave family and friends, you cannot work with an above-ground organization. You are committed for life. Period." David Tate w/155209, Potosi Corr. Center, Rt 2 Box 2222, Mineral Point, MO 63660.

-----  
 PRISONER COMPLAINT: "Dear Mr. Hoskins: "I am at this time targeted by the administration with a 'Security threat group' classification because I am white and attempted to start a Saxon Christian Church. We got only barely started before the anti- White organizations got together and put a stop to it. There ought to be prisons where a White man can practice Christianity without having 1/2 or more of the prison trying to kill him! Can you help? H.J. - Michigan

ED: Wish I could. Every prison that I know of allowed to practice Bible Christianity has had to fight for it. It hasn't been easy. You can expect persecution. The book of the *Testament of Dan* states: "**The enemy is eager to destroy all that call upon the Lord. For he knoweth that upon the day that Israel shall repent, the kingdom of the enemy shall be brought to an end.**" *Testiment Of Dan 2:16- 17.*

---

## UNFILTERED NEWS

---

ULTIMATE WEAPON GIVEN AWAY: "'Israel To Get Secret Death Ray' say May 13, 1996 *Spotlight* headlines. This weapon was kept from US forces because it was considered 'too inhuman'! ... The public announcement of the gigantic defense give-away ... identifies the weapon only as the 'Nautilus anti- missile' laser. The Buck Rogers-style weapon can destroy missiles in flight with deadly accuracy. ... It can (also)

be used on the ground to instantly immobilize and permanently blind thousands of combat troops in an instant. After almost a decade of closely guarded development, the Pentagon's top brass welcomed it as a wonder weapon and a decisive breakthrough in battlefield electronic warfare. The 'Nautilus' represents the ultimate combat technology. Properly engineered it will destroy anything in its path. It is estimated to have cost the American taxpayer more than \$10 billion." *The Strategy*, 92 Neale St., Bendigo, Vic 3660, AUSTRALIA

-----

HINDU: Hindus in England have elected their own Parliament to enact their own laws. They now demand that their religion be taught in English government schools where Asian pupils are a majority. *Otto Scott's Compass*, 828 S. 299th Place, Federal Way, WA 98003

-----

DHARMA: "We need to forcefully engage in... an action that is intolerant of intolerance... It is an action that sets company, church, synagogue, mosque and organizational policy to remove from employment or membership any who practice racial, religious or other prejudice. Giving bias, bigotry and racism no quarter and treating discrimination and prejudice the way we treat harassment will send a message to all..." Jeffery B. Spence, E. Dir., *Nat Conf Christ & Jews*, p. F5, Dec 10 1995. (Story in *News & Advance*, Article says that he lives in Richmond).

RKH: Dharmamatrixes are hired to teach Dharma. The world's trade religion, Hinduism, teaches Dharma to destroy anything that stands in the way of the international trader. Its basic demand - "Without regard to race, creed or national origin." Once this is accepted, all else becomes merely a

"mop-up operation."

---

## Strangers

---

UNITED STATES: Ex- President Ronald Regan was married to a stranger and had several children by her. *"They have dealt treacherously against the Lord: for they have begotten strange children." Hosea 5:7 "And in those days... I... made them swear by God, saying, Ye shall not give your daughters unto their sons, nor take their daughters unto your sons, or for yourselves.... Thus cleansed I them from all strangers (5236 Nekar - alien, strange). Neh 13:24-29*

-----

UNITED STATES: Ex-President Bush has blessed the marriage of his daughter to a stranger. *"If ye do in any wise... make marriages with them... ye (shall) perish." Joshua 23:12-13*

-----

UNITED STATES: Presidential Hopeful Phil Graham of Texas is married to an Asian. *"When they had heard the law... they separated from Israel all the mixed (mongrel) multitude." Neh 13:3*

---

## Repentant White Trash

---

LISA & MICHAEL: Lisa Marie Presley filed for divorce from Michael Jackson citing irreconcilable differences. She discovered that she was White and he was Black.<sup>3</sup> (This is an error. It has been reported that Elvis was Jewish.)

---

## Unrepentant White Trash

---

DENMARK: Prince Joachim of Denmark married a Chinese business woman Alexandra Manley of Hong Kong.<sup>4</sup>

---

## GINGRICH - WE REMEMBER

---

House Speaker Newt Gingrich gave a speech on March 24, 1996, endorsing a candlelight AIDS march that benefits pro-homosexual organizations. Among them are the Whitman-Walker Clinic, which treats AIDS victims but also runs homosexual activist workshops, promotes lesbian parenting and places "safe-sex" ads in a Washington newspaper for homosexuals. The newspaper also runs ads for strip clubs and bath houses. The newspaper noted that Gingrich credited openly-homosexual Rep Steve Gunderson (R-WI) for asking him to publicize the march. Gingrich also credited Gunderson's homosexual partner ..." *Washington Watch*, 5/2/96; *Washington Blade*, 3/29/96; *AFA*, POB 2123, Valdosta GA 31604, 912-244-8493, Jul/Aug '96.

---

*Back to Table of Contents*

# Chapter 275

## GOATS

*"When the Son of man shall come ... He shall set the sheep on his right hand, but the goats on the left. ... Then shall he say also unto them on the left hand, Depart from me, ye cursed, into everlasting fire, prepared for the devil and his angels." Matt 25 31-46*

### Goats

**T**he subject *goat* is treated seriously by Scripture. It's time CHRISTIANS treated the subject seriously.



The word *goat* is different from the word *stranger*<sup>1</sup> - it is easy to understand. The following is for the benefit of those not brought up on farms:

GOAT: "... Closely allied to the sheep. While usually easy to distinguish the two, certain ... breeds of sheep are, to the layman, only distinguishable from goats by the direction of the tail, upward in goats, downward in sheep. ... Goats are also used to keep sheep spread out and on the move." (E/B, 14th Ed, Vol 10, goats:)

Scripture uses the term *goat* as a symbol of a wicked person. There are two kinds of "goats" - just plain *goats*, and "goats with wolf minds." Both are condemned by the WORD.

The first mentioned **goat** is the prize over which the struggle rages between wolves and sheep. The second has consciously allied himself with the wolves, thinks of himself as a wolf, is almost always found running with the wolf-pack.

### The Playing Field

Scripture constantly refers to *sheep*, *goats*, and *wolves*. Today, most people live in cities and the terms *sheep*, *goats*, and *wolves* have fallen into disuse. However, they remain key in understanding the WORD.

SHEEP: The *sheep* are "adam-man" - obedient to the

---

1 STRANGER: Hebrew: Zûwr-strangers (2111) are non- adamites. They are alien strangers - wolves - wolves eat sheep. The other strangers referred to are adamites. Adamite strangers usually grouped under "Gêr strangers" (1616) they are kinsmen living in a different political jurisdiction. In between are two very different strangers - Nokrîy (5237) and Nêkâr-strangers (5236). They are also kinsmen, but called goats because they are disobedient to the Shepherd. They are different from each other. Nêkâr-goats (5236) are disobedient while retaining their sheep nature. Nokrîy (5237)-goats have been trained to have wolf-minds. They will hurt you. They are often employed by the wolves to help them against sheep. There are also other Hebrew words describing strangers.

WORD. Those fortunate enough to be raised on self-sufficient farms recognize how sheep act because they know sheep. This was still true until only a couple of generations ago. God the WORD created adam-man in his image and said to him; *"Ye have not chosen me but I have chosen you, and ordained you."* John 15:16. He said to Adam-man, *"Before I formed you in the womb, I knew you; and before you came forth from the womb, I sanctified you, and I ordained you."* Jer. 1:5.

God not only chose Adam-man, but, like it or not, he ordained him to rule this world in his name. They are his sheep, the sheep of his pasture.

Thus, according to Scripture, each man, before he was delivered from his mother in blood and water - whether he is presently a scumbag or saint - was hand-picked by God the WORD before he was born, made in the image of God the WORD, and has the Laws, Statues and Judgments of his God implanted in his very genes. His own willfulness turns him into a goat. A goat chooses evil.

NOW! Take a deep breath and read this again. You should be getting some idea of just how important you are and how important your mission is.

WOLVES: Educated Christians understand about "wolves." Wolves are zûwr strangers, racial aliens. Since the Scriptures record only the "generations of adam,"<sup>2</sup> wolf history appears only when wolves attack man.

Wolves spend their time plotting to gain entry into sheep-folds. To help, they hire *Judas-goats*.<sup>3</sup> Once inside, wolves

---

2 *"This is the book of the generations of Adam."* Gen 5:1

3 *"A Judas-goat is an animal used to lead others to destruction."* Oxford Dict.

set up slaughterhouse operations and begin processing sheep. Wolves eat sheep - that's what they do. Goats help them do what they do.

WOLF'S ENEMY: The greatest enemy the wolf has is the WORD. The land that obeys the WORD has no wolves - or goats - spawned by wolf teachings. The land that repents and returns to the WORD will banish wolves and closely monitor goats to make them behave.

The second greatest enemy of the wolf is - "Adam-man." Adam-man was made by the WORD, in the image of the WORD, and was enfeigned by Him to govern the world - justly! To do this he must subdue the wolf and bring righteousness to the land. Alarmed at this, the wolf retaliates by seeking to turn as many of the sheep as he can into goats to keep the rams from coming after him. In the process he also makes servants of them. The wolf's teaching results in sheep and goats in the same family, and when this happens there is strife within one's own family when the WORD is again preached.!5

## Nature Of Beasts

When in the beginning God created beasts he gave them the nature of beasts. Wolves were given the nature of beasts. This beast nature continues in the offspring of a cross between a wolf and a sheep. A part wolf still has the beast nature of the wolf. For this reason it is forbidden for part-wolves to

---

4 *"The enemy is eager to destroy all that call upon the Lord. For he knoweth that upon the day that Israel shall repent, the kingdom of the enemy shall be brought to an end." Testament Of Dan 2:16-17.*

5 *"Think not that I am come to send peace on earth: I came not to send peace, but a sword. I am come to set a man at variance against his father, and the daughter against her mother, and the daughter-in-law against her mother-in-law. And a man's foes shall be they of his own household." Matt 10:34- 36*

enter the flock.<sup>6</sup> A part wolf is a wolf. He is not a goat. Wolves are wolves - goats are goats.

GOATS: *Goats* are disobedient sheep.<sup>7</sup>

Sheep are changed into goats by the thousands by wolf-schools and the wolf-media. A national study was made of the sex habits of youngsters. The results are contained in the table below:

The national study "Sex and America's Teen-agers"	
12 years old:	94% are NOT sexually active
13 years old:	84% are NOT sexually active
14 years old:	77% are NOT sexually active
15 years old:	70% are NOT sexually active
16 years old:	58% are NOT sexually active
17 years old:	44% are NOT sexually active
18 years old:	29% are NOT sexually active
19 years old:	18% are NOT sexually active

Lynchburg students who were interviewed in connection with the study replied that they didn't know the situation was that bad, but there was great pressure on them to conform.

"Many teen-agers said the pressure comes from television and the movies. It's like you're reminded all of the time that it's out there ... "Television shows such as *Melrose Place*,

---

6 "A bastard (Heb: *mamzér* - mixed breed, mongrel) shall not enter into the congregation of the Lord; even to his tenth generation shall he not enter into the congregation of the Lord (Israel)." *De 23:2*

---

7 The Greek word for goat 2055 is *er-if-ee-on*; - "the symbol of a wicked person." (*Strong's Concordance*)

Beverly Hills 90210, and all of the daytime soap operas constantly feature young people having sex, with lots of different partners."

One young girl put it this way;

"These are the kinds of people that we have shown to us all of the time. ... Sometimes I think there must be something wrong with me because I'm not having sex." (*News & Advance*, p1, July 21, 1997)

Those that succumb to the blandishments of the wolf-howl find that "*Every sheep that wanders from the path ... becomes food for the wolf.*" *Ahkar 2:30.*

GOATS - WOLF SERVANTS: Rams of the sheep flock can be fearsome foes to the wolves. On the other hand, sheep conditioned by the wolf into goats then can be marvelous servants of the wolf.

JANNASARIES (Turkic for white slave) - For many years the Turks bought and stole lambs. They raised these lambs to be followers of Islam and then enlisted them into their armies as Janisarries. Virtually free from the usual wolf characteristics of treachery and chicanery, and absolutely loyal to the hand that fed them, they formed a strike force of between 20,000 and 40,000 that were the first to meet the warrior sheep of Christendom. They led Islam's wolves to victory after victory. Becoming too powerful, the wolves turned on them and they were eaten each and every one by the pack they had long served. (*Wolf & The Sheep*, Hoskins)

RENEGADES - After killing settlers, Indians would often take their children and raise them in Indian wolf-lore. When grown these wolf-trained goats were dressed in sheep clothing and sent to forts to seek shelter for the night. During the night they would open the gates to the wolves - who would enter and do what wolves do. Morning found the flock

slaughtered and the sheepfold empty of all but the occasional wolves still fighting over the sheep's belongings.

### **Making A Goat**

Eve listened to the serpent, the voice of the wolf, and became the first goat. Adam listened to Eve and became the second. Leaving the protection of the WORD they ate the fruit of the tree of the knowledge of good and evil, and received just punishment. Then, properly contrite, they returned to the protection of the WORD.

From that time to this the struggle has raged between the wolf and his serpent teachings, and Adam, created in the image of God and armed with the WORD. The contention centers on the goat - the sheep who rejects the WORD.

The sheep defend the sheepfold by winning goats back to the WORD, thereby depriving the wolf of agents.

### **The Common Goat**

Most sheep are content to live quietly as sheep. Exposed to the wolf-howl and the teachings of Judas-goats, certain sheep become goats.

### **Judas Goats**

A Judas-goat betrayed Jesus. The wolf pays blood money to Judas- goats to betray Christian congregations and lead them astray - which is why the wrath of the sheep is directed against the Judas-goat more than the wolf who pays him.

The Judas-goat develops from the common-goat. Judas-goats open sheepfold gates. These are the really dangerous ones. Without the Judas-goat to open the gate the wolf would still be outside the sheepfold howling to come in.

Before a wolf can enter a trade area to buy and sell he must

first make friends with the God of that area, else, that God may tell his followers to kill the wolf. Being killed removes the profit from trade.

It is the job of the Judas-priest to calm the sheep so that they can be eaten. He is part of a simple well thought-out-operation performed many times in the past in which the goat-priest, in exchange for gifts, teaches **dharm**.<sup>8</sup> Dharma teaches the sheep to accept the wolf.

Once inside the sheepfold the wolf hires other Judas-goats to act as kings and help him rule. But, the Judas-priest comes first. He opens the gate. He is first in the devil's hall of fame.

GOAT PRIESTS - Sheepfolds exclude wolves. Excluded wolves need Judas-goats to open the gates. Wolves know that sheep will do whatever their Shepherd tells them to do. Knowing this, wolves convert sheep-priests into Judas-goats with offers of "using their media," gaining "tax exemption," and obtaining "wolf-media rave reviews." The wolves then use these Judas-goat priests to convert entire congregations into goats.

MAKING GOATS IN SEMINARIES: In exchange for large gifts to sheep seminaries, wolves are often given permission to teach their young sheep. Instead of teaching them the WORD, they teach "wolf-lore." Thus, student sheep-priests are often converted while in training in sheep seminaries into Judas-goats. Churches who obtain these Judas-priests graduates soon find that they have more and more goat-parishioners and in time they become goat-churches.

---

8 Hindu: "Dharma" - non-violence, obedience, tolerance of other peoples and their gods without regard to "race, creed, or nationality." Buddhist technique of pacifying divergent populations to expedite trade. "Dharmitized" - to be subdued by Dharma. "Dharmamatra" - government enforcer of Dharma.

GOATS CAUSE LOATHING: Sheep preachers are expected to be paragons of virtue. When they are not it causes a backlash among the righteous sheep. Knowing this the wolf-media advertise goats as being righteous sheep and leaders of Christendom.

Entire goat sects have been established by the wolf-media. The Judeo-Christian sect was created in this manner with its icons being media creations.

One after another these icons, these shining examples of Protestant reform Christianity, have been exposed acting like wolves. One was caught stealing money from his supporters and thrown in prison. His wife promptly deserted him and ran off with another preacher - who in turn was thrown in prison. Now she is back with the first<sup>9</sup> - whom the wolfhowl is predictably promoting for a comeback.

Another old goat was caught frequenting brothels. Caught red-handed, he at first protested his innocence, but then confessed his sin with tears in his eyes. Publicly repenting on bended knee, he was forgiven and went right back to the brothel and was caught again.

Another J-C reform icon is actually a wolf in sheep's clothing. He maintains that God's Commandments are done away. It was discovered that still another had lived in a commune with his present wife long before they married. The reason they married at all was that he had gotten her pregnant and that he couldn't enter the ministry dragging along his child by the unwed mother of his child. Even goat-churches draw the line somewhere. Another gave his daughter to a wolf

---

<sup>9</sup> *"Her former husband, which sent her away, may not take her again to be his wife."*  
Deut 24:4



to be his wife.

IT GETS WORSE: One group of these Judeo-Christian churches sponsored a black-wolf to be an evangelist to sheep churches. In time there was a deluge of complaints that the black-wolf had used his position as God's representative to seduce scores of sheep. The leaders of the churches responsible were upset that the indiscretions of the black-wolf were made public.

STILL WORSE: The Protestant and Catholic mainstream priests provide disgraceful examples. Hardly a week goes by that the wolf- howl does not gleefully expose a priest or preacher as a pedophile or homosexual. Also, gleefully related - is the fact that the denominations object only to the exposure, not the act, and that they do virtually nothing about it. Those exposed include bishops and arch-bishops - and it seems that the indiscretions have been going on for decades - even centuries.

THE RESULT: The result of wolf mission work among sheep is the goat. The goat is a sheep with the mindset of a wolf. The goat has been pushed to the fore and the result is that many sheep churches are now goat churches. Sheep, finding it difficult to find fellowship in goat churches are opting for home churches. They are leaving the establishment church in droves.

GOAT KINGS : Wolves hire Goat-Kings to protect the interests of the wolf - which almost always means the betrayal of the interest of the sheep.

A short list of Goat-Kings would include most American presidents for the last century and a half. It would also include most of the rulers of the other Western states for that same time period, and before. The ones burned into our minds are the most recent: Governor J. Lindsay Almond of Virginia,

Smith of Rhodesia, and deKlerk of SA.<sup>10</sup> Without question, when the Saxon gains his freedom - the Judas-goat who is still alive at that time will certainly be judged by those he has wronged. Those who die before that time will have their turn before God's judgment seat.

**MEDIA** - Without Judas-goats the wolf-media could not function. Without the wolf-media the numbers of sheep being transformed into goats would be drastically curtailed.<sup>11</sup>

### The Prize

Obedient sheep are God's treasure. God rewards them with great material and spiritual blessings. The material blessings, and use of the body and labor of the sheep is the plunder the wolf seeks.

Sheep attempt to win goats back to obedience to the WORD. Often, just a nominal effort on their part is crowned with great success. To stop this effort the wolves use Judas-priests and Judas-goats in their pay to direct the sheep's missionary effort away from the goats and direct it instead to wolves where the seed falls on rocky ground.<sup>12</sup>

---

10 No, Waco Bill is not a sheep. He is a wolf. The *New York Times*, on August 13, 1992, p. C1, carried an article by Todd S. Purdum, stating that president Bill Clinton is a descendant of Irish farmers and Cherokee Indians on his mother's side.

---

11 *"If a false witness rise up ... Then shall ye do unto him, as he had thought to have done unto his brother." Deu 19:16-19*

In spite of the many obstructions thrown up by the wolf and his agents, the effort continues because the fate of the unrepentant goat is written:

*"He shall set the sheep on his right hand, but the goats on the left. ... Then shall he say also unto them on the left hand, Depart from me, ye cursed, into everlasting fire, prepared for the devil and his angels ... And these shall go into everlasting punishment: but the righteous into life eternal." Matt 25 31- 46*

---

### Letter From South Africa by K.J.

---

As it happens, being "Christian" hasn't stopped blacks from getting more brutal as they realize what power has been given to them and that there is nothing to curb their brutal behavior.

However, it was the white deKlerk who removed the death sentence and freed thousands of dangerous criminals from prisons. To the African mind this was total agreement that their conduct was proper and it gave them the right to continue on as before.

The enemies of truth have gone over to publicly attacking Mr. Jaap Marais and the HNP. These attacks form a pattern

---

12 *"These twelve Jesus sent forth, and commanded them, saying, Go not unto the way of the Gentiles, and unto any city of the Samaritans enter ye not: But go rather to the lost sheep of the house of Israel." Matt 10:5,6; "O children of Israel... You only have I known of all the families of the earth." Am 3:1-2; "It is not meet to take the children's bread, and to cast it to dogs." Matt 15:24-26; "I was sent to the lost sheep of the house of Israel, and to them alone." Matt 15:24 N.E.B.; "For thou art not sent ... but to the house of Israel." EZ 3:5; "I pray not for the world, but for them which thou hast given me, for they are thine." John 17:9; "For the Lord's portion is his people." De 21:17; "He showed his word unto Jacob, his statutes and his judgments unto Israel. He hath not dealt so with any nation: and as for his judgments, they have not known them." Ps 147:19-20.*

that ranges from the anonymous letter, Tienie Groenewald's summary on the book *Sellout*, Radio Pretoria, venomous letters and articles by *Patriot's* editorial staff (Conservative Party mouthpiece), and letters by CP followers. The latest is a scathing attack in parliament on Mr. Marais by Pieter Groenewald, a cousin of Tienie.

Sangamas (witch doctors) are now legal medical practitioners.

More on law of the jungle: A white plaintiff was shot dead in a police office by a black policeman. A white man accompanied by a woman and a six year old boy went to Cleveland Police station to lay a charge against a policeman who did nothing when two blacks attacked a white woman at an auto-teller. A black policeman fetched his service revolver and shot a white man twice in his back. When he turned he was shot in the chest, ear and neck and finally while laying on the ground, the black walked over to him and shot him in the head. Two other black policemen dived behind the counter and did not reappear till the murder was completed. A white woman was raped in a police cell by black police. A well known businessman known to the family was shot dead and his car taken. He belonged to a Billy Graham type of church. When the funeral service was held, the pastor's main theme was "do not take revenge" and "Jews and Christians have the same God." Our granddaughter tells of blacks in the boarding school hostel using baths and showers as toilets.

The ANC Broadcasting Company is collapsing after they transformed it into a Black oriented brainwashing machine. The Black staff, as they leave, is literally cleaning out their offices of anything that can be removed.

It looks as if Eugene Terre'Blanche has been effectively removed from public, unless his appeal is successful against

a six year prison sentence. He was charged for assaulting a black and the only witness is a black.

I hope to get Piet Pretorius book *Sellout* in English. It will not be available openly because Tienie Groenewald is suing him. The Groenewald clan controls Radio Pretoria and a settlement around it.

Afrikaans, according to statistics, is still the language of the majority in spite of all the malicious actions by the regime and many English speaking people. More readable books are also now being printed in Afrikaans, than say, ten years ago, a trend started in the late sixties.

---

## LETTERS

---

TATE'S OBSERVATION: "Dear Richard: "The ancient Greek ... words which we translate 'belief' and 'faith' - properly translated 'be persuaded' and 'persuasion' implied **action**. For the Greek speaking Israelites who came after Christ who followed *The Way*, to believe - or be persuaded - meant that you would act upon that persuasion. To English speaking people today the word "belief" does not imply action. Obviously, they are not "persuaded' by their 'beliefs."

"Richard, you know as I do that if every believer acted upon his belief that we could win this struggle overnight." David Tate, (member of The Order).

RKH: For a long time I myself have wondered at the lack of missionary spirit among our people. I think it may have to do with the fear of *media terrorism* - of being attacked for standing for the truth. Still, one must stand for the WORD. If one has reservations about talking personally, *lend* them a book to speak for you. Lend it with the comment that you are having trouble with something in that book and if he would read it over the next couple of weeks, he might discuss it with

you. Never EVER give away a book - its like an artist giving away his paints. If someone wants a book bad enough he will order a copy himself. You might get a dozen people to read a single copy. Lend a HOSKINS book if you like - or lend someone else's. You select the book that will do best for the person you wish to reach. If he reads it - he'll never be the same. You may have won a goat back to "*the WORD which is God.*" When you return a sheep to the fold you win double. You subtract a goat from the flock guarded by the wolf and add one to the *Master's* flock. There is nothing more important than working to turn goats back to the fold.

-----

GENEALOGY: "Dear Mr. Hoskins: Enclosed is my 'fast track' genealogy. I descend directly from David I, King of Scotland, and Edward I, the 'Longshanks', King of England. This makes you and me distant cousins. Edward I is not the villain the movie made him out to be. There is no evidence Edward ever instituted *Prima Nocta*, but it must be admitted that his sadistic execution of Wallace was a dark moment." S.D. - Tennessee

RKH: HR readers have gotten to work. At the last few speaking engagements no less than a dozen at each meeting have raised hands showing that they have their genealogy back to Adam-man. This is the proof that Adam-man<sup>13</sup> and his descendants forever are commanded by God to rule; not any church institution, not the children of Essau flaunting

---

13 "God created man in his own image, in the image of God created he them... and God said... have dominion over... every living thing that moveth upon the earth." Gen 1:27-28: MAN: Heb: Adam 119 - "to show blood(in the face), ie: to flush or turn rosy: - be (dyed, made) red(ruddy). Strong's Concordance: "The Son of man shall send forth his angels, and they shall gather out of his kingdom all things that offend, and them that do iniquity." Matt 13:41

make-believe ancestors, but Adam-man who can produce his ancestry as proof of his authority.

-----

GENEALOGY QUESTIONS: "Dear Mr. Hoskins: You quote the scripture that states *"A bastard (mongrel) shall not enter the congregation of Israel.* It is my understanding that our race has been overran and has absorbed several non-Aryan races over the centuries. It is hard to believe that any of us is of pure blood. How does one know? This is just one of the numerous problems I have with Christianity, but it one of the most important." M.R. - Texas

RKH: Good question. There are several answers. First - the three proofs. We bear (1) God's name - CHRISTIAN - **"They shall put my name upon the children of Israel."** Num 6:27 (2) Isaac's name, SONS OF ISAAC - ISAAC-SONS - SAXONS, **"In Isaac shall thy name be called."** Romans 9:7, and (3) Adamic descent. **"God said, let us make man in our image."** Gen 1:26. "Man" in *Strong's Concordance* is the Hebrew "Adam". "Adam" means to "blush red." "Show blood in the face." Also, GENUINE ISRAELITES CANNOT BE CALLED "ISRAEL." - **"Ye shall leave your name (Israel) for a curse ... the Lord God shall call his servants by another name ('Saxon'-'Christian'-'Man')."** Isaiah 66:15. True Israel today produces the 3 proofs. "CHRISTIAN"-"SAXON"-"MAN." No one else can.

Then we have God's promise: *"Thus sayeth the Lord, who giveth the sun...and the ordinances of the moon and of the stars ... who divideth the sea ... If those ordinances depart ... then the seed of Israel shall also cease from being a nation before me forever ... If heaven above can be measured, and the foundations of the earth searched out beneath, I will also*

*cast off all the seed of Israel for all they have done, sayeth the Lord." Jer. 31:35-37*

Look at who is being punished today: *"O children of Israel... You only have I known of all the families of the earth: therefore I will punish you for all your iniquities." Am 3:1-2:*

Note that when Saxons, Jews and Blacks are together the Blacks and Jews gravitate to each other; their mutual lawlessness draws them from the Law represented by the Saxon that would cause them harm. When a Black and a White breed - the offspring goes to the stranger's race because *"No bastard..."*. It's the Law! A mixed breed carries the nature of the stranger. He is not made in the image of God the WORD. In time he will violate the Law that will cause his execution. He will wander into Law-violation without even knowing that is doing so. His safety is to be with his own.

As a general rule - when someone acts in a Lawless manner and cannot be turned from his way - suspect his genealogy. What is happening to us today is not all bad. Like breeds like, and like is going with like. What will be left will have passed through the fire.

-----

STILL A MEMBER: "Dear Richard: I was pleased to read your explanation of the Genesis account of Adam, Eve, and the serpent in Hoskins Report #272. Like you, I believe that Adam and Eve of Genesis II are "types." I do not doubt that the events of Genesis II happened, but I believe it happened on a much larger scale than just the individuals Adam & Eve.

"Blood pollution is exactly the program the adversary plotted in Isaiah 14:12-14. They are the "tares" of Matthew 13:40, and the "plant which my heavenly Father hath not planted," which will "be rooted up." in Matthew 15:13.

"Thank you for the breath of fresh air!" Gary Lee Yar-



brough #09883-016, PO Box 1000, Leavenworth, KS 66048-1000. Still of the Order,

---

## UNFILTERED NEWS

---

WACO MURDERS: Edward Allard, a night vision physicist, provides the most ghastly and disturbing moments in a documentary called 'WACO: THE RULES OF ENGAGEMENT,' when he explains what the audience is seeing:

"Nothing in nature," Allard says, "has the thermal signature of gunshots." On screen, one watches a series of quick white blips, several a second, gunshots from automatic weapons, as the Waco church burned on April 19, 1993. Gunfire is shown coming from FBI tanks, and from positions adjacent to the tanks, *into* the flames, including a 30-second burst of "almost continuous gunfire," aimed directly at the burning building's last remaining exit.

This is juxtaposed against the testimony of FBI officials in Congressional hearings, repeating again and again that federal agents didn't fire a single shot through the entire 51-day standoff.

These are the facts: Federal agents filled the church with flammable, highly toxic gas; ignited it; stationed men at the last exit to machine-gun any survivors, and lied at the Congressional hearings about every detail. The ATF had no reasonable grounds for the initial assault on the church and the FBI had no intention of reaching a peaceful resolution once the standoff began. (Zine WORD #3, 924 Valencia Street, #3, San Francisco, CA 94110. \$30.50 USA, \$4 Canada/Mexico, \$5 World; Geis Letter #37, p. 10.)

# Chapter 276

## THE NATURE OF THE BEAST

### Definitions

**G**od created two natures - one for the *man* he had created and one for the *beasts* he had created. Man was created in the image of the WORD and to have the nature of the WORD;

*"In the day when God created man (Adam), he implanted in him his passions and inclinations, and... set his mind on a throne amidst the senses to be his sacred guide in all things; and to the mind he gave the Law, by which if a man order himself, he shall rein over a kingdom that is temperate, and just, and virtuous, and brave." 4 Maccabees 1:48*

Beasts were created to have the nature of beasts. The nature of man is to be lawful; the nature of beasts is to be lawless.<sup>1</sup>

Jesus called the Syro-Phoenician woman a "dog". Dogs, swine - "beasts"; words descriptive of the nature of those who eat and breed anything. Whatever a dog or a pig will do - the beast nature will do if allowed to do so by their ruler.

### Marching Orders

God created *man* and gave him the world to rule and told him to rule it justly. Man will either rule by man's nature and the world will be orderly, just, and safe, or, the beast will rule with the nature of the beast and the world will be disorderly, unjust, and unsafe. It is either the one or the other. Each is exclusive of the other.

Scripture describes sheep, goats and wolves.

Sheep have God's nature, the wolf has the nature of the beast, and the goat is a sheep who has wandered from the sheepfold and has adopted much of the nature of the wolf. The "great commission" was given the sheep to recapture the goats. The wolf's "great commission" is to capture, cultivate, and train the goat so that he can be used to open sheepfold gates. The wolf uses the goat to open the gates to the sheepfold. It is rare that when the wolfpack uses force to crash their way into the sheepfold that their efforts have been successful.

### Controlling The Beast Nature In Sheepfolds

Sheep are ordered to strictly enforce the WORD. When it

---

1 The beast of whom we speak is the "beast" who wears clothing and "cries mightily unto God". Johah 3:8; the "Beast" who has hands. Exodus 19:13; the "Beast" who is capable of mixing with man. Jer. 31:27; the "Beast" who keeps the vineyard. Song of Solomon, Chap 1.

is done properly, things work out well. When done improperly, much damage is done. One case that slipped through the cracks is that of the Jukes.

### **The Jukes**

*"Sin is the transgression of the Law." I John 3:4.* There are Laws to cope with every eventuality. A transgression that is not corrected often multiplies into a larger and larger problem such as the one that follows. It is not known whether the Jukes were goats or wolves, but the result of their activities was the same.

Bad seed multiplies and the "beast nature" spreads in the land if not eliminated by stringently enforcing the WORD.

Proof that criminal tendencies are inherited is provided in part by a book called *The Jukes* by the sociologist Richard Dugdale. The Jukes clan sire was born in New York in the early 1700s. He spent most of his life drinking and consorting with whores. Two of his sons married their illegitimate sisters. Dugdale traced over 700 descendants of the clan, and discovered that all but half a dozen were prostitutes or criminals.<sup>2</sup>

### **The Wolves Of Galloway**

Another case revealing the beast nature occurred in Scotland. The people of Galloway, Scotland, were subjected to a reign of terror. This was during the time of King James I.

Travelers vanished - a lot of them. Search parties combed the bleak countryside but found nothing. Nothing at all. Not a bone; not a bloody piece of clothing. Nothing.

---

2 *Clues*, A History Of Forensic Detection, p.446, Colin Wilson, Book-of-the-Month-Club by Warner Books, Inc. 1989.

Wolves were suspected, but there were no wolves. Werewolves were suspected. Vagrants were rounded up and hanged. The vanishings continued. A few shady innkeepers were rounded up and hanged; the vanishings still continued. For 25 long years, year after year, the vanishings continued.

One day a man and his wife were riding on the same horse together through the bleak countryside when they were suddenly surrounded by wild savages. One seized the bridle of his horse. He quickly drew his pistol and fired, but a score of hands grabbed at him pulling both him and his wife from the saddle.

The man drew his sword and slashed back and forth opening a circle around him. A dozen savages were between him and his screaming wife. A flashing knife silenced her as it slit her throat and deftly disemboweled her. Instantly a dozen creatures descended on her and began devouring her still twitching body.

A party of travelers returning from the same fair as the unfortunate couple heard the commotion and ran to the sound of the pistol shot. What they saw shocked them. Someone gave a shout and the cannibals vanished in a second carrying the body of the wife with them. The man and his horse were the first living creatures to survive an attack by these human wolves in 25 years.

The news was carried to the King in Edinburgh who arrived on the scene with a party of 400 within 4 days. Spreading out, they carefully searched the moors in the direction the cannibals had vanished. Soon they reached cliffs overlooking the sea. Waiting for the tide to turn, they descended to the beach and continued the search and found a number of caves - all empty.

Having searched thoroughly and finding nothing, they

were returning discouraged when two of the dogs began barking at a small crack in the cliff face. The crack was so narrow that it seemed impossible that anyone could enter, but the dogs were insistent, so two of the king's soldiers entered and after a time found the crack opening into a wider space. But, since it was so dark they returned. The king sent to the nearest village for torches and by their illumination, they, an armed party, followed the hysterical dogs along a narrow tunnel that led into a large cave.

At this time their nostrils were assaulted by a sickening smell. Torches revealed creatures all around whose eyes were dazzled by the light. In the corners were jewels, clothing and money, and hanging overhead were pieces of bodies - arms, legs, torsos.

After a short fight the creatures were subdued by the soldiers in armor and were dragged out into the daylight. There were 48 members of the same family that had been crowded into the cave. The pieces of bodies that had been giving off such a horrible stench was their larder. They ate it raw.

The human wolves were taken to prison at Edinburgh. By now it had been established that the head of the pack was one Sawney Bean, born in East Lothian. As a youth he had run away with a woman and for 25 years they had been living in the same cave. The woman had given him 8 sons and six daughters. These in turn produced 18 grandsons and 14 granddaughters.

There was no trial. The men's hands and feet were chopped off and they bled to death. The women were burned alive. They all died without the least sign of repentance," wrote John Nicholson of Kirkcudbright, "but continued cursing and vending the most dreadful imprecations to the very last gasp

of life."<sup>3</sup> This is the way such matters were handled in earlier days.

### **Beast Nature vs. Sheep Nature**

The above shows that inattention to the WORD produces deviates. These deviates must be dealt with at some point, one at a time, or otherwise they will comprise the entire nation as is the case elsewhere.

In the East, those whom the West would label "Law-breaker," are casually returned to the general population where they continue to reproduce their own kind. Nations of strangers are permeated with the genes of outlaws. Like breeds like. That is why God commands, "*No bastard shall enter the congregation of Israel.*" It poisons the blood of the nation.

The question has been raised, why is it that China and India, whose inhabitants' IQ is approximately as high as that of Westerners, live in the dark ages while the Christian-West is so progressive? The answer is simple. Westerners are made in the image of the WORD - they are basically Lawful. *Huedmen*<sup>4</sup> of the east - aren't. They are lawless as their fathers were before them.

For 32 years I was a stockbroker. I have picked up the phone and called a single buyer who ordered \$32 million dollars of the product I was selling. Based on his verbal order I entered the order and it was executed. He had five business days to pay, and he did. If he hadn't, both my firm and I would have been ruined. It never occurred to me that my buyer

---

3 *Crimes & Punishment*, H. S. Stuttman Inc 1994, p. 1083

4 HUMAN: Huedmen, "Humans," "strangers," "wolves."

would fail to live up to his agreement.

Trade in the West takes place rapidly with enormous amounts of product changing hands simply by verbal agreement. In the world of stocks and commodities, a person's word is his bond. A welsher can ruin you. If the word ever got out that someone was not reliable - no one would do business with him - they couldn't afford to take the chance.

In India, when you buy a product you pay for it at the same time you buy it. You pay for it right then. People don't trust you because in those countries people lie. The absence of Law keeps India and China in the dark ages.

Hong Kong and mainland China are both Chinese. One is bursting with commerce and the other isn't. The difference? Hong Kong has operated under Christian Law administered by the British. When this ceases, Hong Kong in time will revert to what it is like in the rest of China. It will be interesting to watch Hong Kong now that it has been returned to Chinese control.

### **Missionaries From the East**

The missionary effort of Hinduism is Buddhism. Buddhism was organized by Asoka the Great as reform Hinduism. Then, "Brahmans began to appear in the guise of Buddhist monks. Asoka began to worry that they were trying to 're-interpret' Buddha in line with their own interests."<sup>5</sup> That's what Hindus do - they "re-interpret" other religions so that its followers are convinced that their religion is only a different manifestation of the great all encompassing Hindu Brahma.

---

5 *Asoka The Great* India's Royal Missionary, by Emil Lengyel, Franklin Watts, Inc, 575 Lexington Ave, NY NY 10022, c1969, p.124



In time, Buddhism (which considers itself a Hindu sect) learned this Hindu technique and sent its own missionaries into all the world. Buddhist missionaries took Buddhism to Tibet, China, and Mongolia. It spread to Japan and parts of SE Asia and Ceylon. Asoka sent missionaries overland to N. China and by sea to S. China. Missionaries went to SE Asia - Burma, Siam (Thailand), Cambodia, Java, Borneo and Malaya. It was taken to Korea by Chinese monks in the of the middle 5th century, and from Korea to Japan in middle 6th century.

In Japan most people are Shintoists and Buddhist. In China - Buddhism merged with Confucianism and Taoism. Buddhism became the official religion of Japan. The emperors use it to spread their power.

"For many centuries this area surrounding the S. China Sea was a kind of 'Further India', ruled by Indian princes filled with Indian traders, and instructed by Indian religions, mostly Buddhist." <sup>6</sup>

This is an overview of how the Buddhist missionary came to be on American shores. They arrived as "Unitarians" and later in the guise of "born-again" evangelists speaking colloquial English, claiming to be "Jews for Christ," "Latin Americans," and "Americans of Indian descent." The common thread is the absence of the WORD - the Laws, statutes, and judgments. Many even go so far as to boldly proclaim that "the Law is done away." In the absence of the WORD, it is the speaker who is left to be the "perfect-master" - the one who replaces Christ as spokesman and the object of veneration.

---

<sup>6</sup> Ibid, p. 128

tion.

### **Missionaries From The West**

Bible thumping goat-missionaries sent to the wolves have been met with almost universal failure.<sup>7</sup> Their efforts produced converts as long as they were present - and when they left - so did the WORD. Wolves cannot digest sheep-food. Grass forced into the stomach of the wolf does not remain there.<sup>8</sup>

There is another Western missionary who has met with more success - the Western *soldier* and *policeman*. In whatever part of the world these missionaries are sent - that part of the world conforms to the WORD, right NOW, and there is peace. Many of the strangers, forced by soldier and police missionaries to obey the dictates of the WORD, quickly learn to appreciate its benefits and for them it is written;

*"Neither let the son of the stranger that joined himself to the Lord speak, saying, the Lord hath utterly separated me from his people." Isa 56:3-8.*

In Africa, under the eye of these watchful armed missionaries - massacres, cannibalism, and slave trading quickly ended. Violators were punished. Ancient strong arm customs stopped, and little people were able to accumulate wealth, something that they had never been able to do before. Starvation vanished. Compared with former days - peace and tranquillity reigned.

---

7 DIRECTION: *"These twelve Jesus sent forth, and commanded the, saying, Go not unto the way of the Gentiles, and unto any city of the Samaritans enter ye not: But go rather to the lost sheep of the house of Israel." Math 10:5- 6.*

8 Korea's thriving Christianity is Buddhist- Christianity.

In China, those living in Western-ruled enclaves and protected by the WORD enforced by Western battleships, became fantastically wealthy. They kept their ancient practices of lying, cheating and stealing but learned to keep them within the bounds of Western law - thereby devastating Western businessmen unaccustomed to such practices.<sup>9</sup>

Under Russ rule, the same was true on the eastern steppes of Europe. Famine and endless warfare ended.

Compared with what had gone before, the Western soldier-missionary was an unqualified success. The stranger curbed his beast nature under threat of severe punishment. No one had any illusions about the situation, the beast nature was still there waiting to be released. While the wolf learned to wash, wear Western clothes and speak Western speech, he remained a wolf. It was just that his beast nature had been curbed - for a time.

### Withdrawing Missionaries

Western *soldier* missionaries were withdrawn and the blessing of the WORD left with them.

Slavic armies from Russia, commanded by East Saxon Russ, invaded Europe during the Napoleonic Wars. There was almost no looting or misconduct. After the East Saxon Russ were exterminated during and after the Russian Revolution, the Slavic armies under the command of Khazar Turks went wild. Capturing a German army of a third of a million at Stalingrad - 8,000 survived. Invading Europe in 1944-45,

---

9 TRADE: "If thou has stricken thy hand with a stranger (2114), thou art snared with the words of thy mouth." Pr. 6:1; NEIGHBOR: "They shall not dwell in thy land, lest they make thee sin against me." I Ki 4:21; AGREEMENTS: "Thou shall make no covenant with them or their gods." Ex 23:31-32

their beast nature was unleashed in a maelstrom of looting, raping and murdering. The spirit of the beast was loosed. The Slav-Mongol wolf showed his nature by killing thirty million of their own people - some in gulags, some by starvation.

Now they rest, quiet for the moment - hungry, short of housing, clothing and food, glaring at the surviving Western sheep muttering the two words that every wolf knows, "I want!" The WORD's blessing departed with the missionary.

In India, the British missionary withdrew and immediately one million Indians died in the partition.

In China, the US state department backed the Communists against the Nationalists and over 100,000,000 died in the wars and famine that followed.

In Africa, again the blessing departed with the missionary. Lands that had had no famine or massacre for generations had both. Over 40 millions have died there since the military missionary departed which allowed the spirit of the Beast to return.

### **What's Wrong In Western Cities?**

Western priests<sup>10</sup> were false watchmen<sup>11</sup> - in exchange for tax-exempt silver they became Judas- goats and allowed the Hindu merchant into the West in spite of God's Law forbid-

---

10 PRIESTS: *"Moses commanded the Levites ... saying, Take this ... law and put it in the side of the ark ... that it may be there for a witness against thee. For I know thy rebellion ... behold, while I am yet alive ... ye have been rebellious against the Lord; and how much more after my death? ... For I know that after my death ye will ... turn aside from the way which I have commanded you."* Deut 31: 24-29

---

11 WATCHMAN: *"If the watchman see the sword come, and blow not the trumpet, and the people be not warned ... his blood will I require."* Ezek 33:6, (in Geneva Bible: "Signifying, that the wicked shall not escape punishment though the watchman be negligent: but if the watchman blowe the trumpet; and then he will not obey, he shall deserve double punishment.")

ding trade with strangers. Once in the sheepfold, the wolf bought a media monopoly in spite of the laws forbidding monopoly<sup>12</sup> and the Law forbidding "false witnesses."<sup>13</sup> Their media monopoly advertised for election only agents of the wolf who owned the media. These people were elected since the voters knew no one else. This is how the agents of the wolf become rulers of the US, state, and local governments.<sup>14</sup>

Under the the rule of these wolf agents - the cities of the West have been turned over to the denizens of the inner city. When you remove the WORD the natural spirit of the wolf emerges and that spirit is the spirit of the beast. This spirit is a lawless spirit. In less time than it takes to say, Law was replaced by the "policy" of the alpha-wolf. The President of the United States proclaimed that Washington DC would be made an example to the world. It is!

The result of loosing the spirit of the beast is there for all to see. Murder, rape, robbery and mayhem is the norm. As predicted, as the spirit of the WORD departed - the spirit of the Beast began to reign. Hostile islands of lawlessness inhabited by strangers now exist in the midst of Lawful men.

## Along For The Ride

Most things are simple in this world. Our present condition

---

12 TRADE: "If thou has stricken thy hand with a stranger (Heb: zūwr - racial alien), thou art snared." Pr. 6:1-2; MONOPOLY: "Woe unto them that join house to house, that lay field to field, till there be no place, and they may be placed alone in the midst of the earth." Isaiah 5:8

---

13 FALSE WITNESS: "If a false witness rise up ... Then shall ye to unto him, as he had thought to have done unto his brother." Duet 19:16-19

---

14 RULERS: "Thou mayest not set a stranger (Heb: zūwr - racial alien) over thee, which is not thy brother." Duet 17:15

is simple. Let us think of ourselves as having been high jacked while flying together in a great 747 airliner. In the cockpit flying the aircraft is a wolf having the ravening spirit of the beast. His prattle on the intercom, "This is the captain speaking," is just wolf-talk, it inspires no confidence.

First, we know that wolves are not the best pilots in the world. The 747 must land sometime, and when that time comes we can expect the landing to be rough!

Next, the wolf pilot tends to fly through one cloud after another without considering that some of these clouds conceal mountains. It's clear. The pilot is not our pilot. His message is not our pilot's message. The flying is not safe. To survive we must get the beast out of the cockpit and back into his cage. Then, we must get him off the aeroplane and back to his own country where he can roam freely among his own kind and do whatever he wants to do - within reason.

Lastly, we must station game wardens around his reservation to keep goat-poachers out and keep the wolves in.

All that is needed is the resolve. Our toleration of "the spirit of the beast" has put everyone in jeopardy. Now, it is time to return to the safety of the WORD where we belong.

---

### **Letter From South Africa by K.J.**

---

An article on the new public role for Constand Viljoen appeared in *Die Afrikaner* weeks before the daily press. He is now getting good press reviews by the left-wing. That should convey some meaning to us.

It is no longer safe to report problems at police stations manned by Blacks. They will not help you at all and if you complain too much you are likely to get shot by these policemen who were former terrorist guerrillas.

Clive Derby-Lewis and Janusz Wallusz appeared at the Truth Commission, but the hearing was postponed till August. The day turned out like those reminiscent of the Roman circus, with Blacks screaming for the mens' blood. A week later those who killed the American student, Amy Biehl, appeared before the commission, and the girl's parents forgave them all, blaming "racism in SA."

I can understand the liberal stupidity of the Biehl's, but when a man named Ackerman, whose wife died in the St. James church massacre, said that he forgave them unconditionally, I am at a complete loss. These Blacks kill over and over without feeling a thing, but then that church allows anyone standing on two feet to enter.

The Blacks did not stop when they came into power, things only got worse. Sensing White weakness they have become more brutal. We see it in the Congo and every other Black state in Africa.

Our biased judiciary is causing us more problems for those on the right wing. I have my doubts about the case they made against Eugene Terre'Blance (militia leader). It will be to our benefit to take care.

The Israeli treatment of Palestinians and the pig affair finally caused some Muslims in the Cape to attack Jews. Old Dullah Omar who usually breathes fire against the hateful whites is outraged.

When in England, Nelson Mandela gave a 40-minute address to Oxford University's *Centre for Islamic Studies*, urging an *African Economic Union* taking its place in the emerging world order. That night he attended a dinner hosted by the *Centre for Islamic Studies*. Prince Charles is its patron. He frequently emphasized the need to build bridges between Christianity and Islam. What a mixed-up lot!

Your note on the pigs carrying the Spanish flu after WWI was interesting. It came to our shores when Louis Botha, in 1918 allowed a ship full of English coloureds to land in Cape Town. Shortly afterwards the greatest epidemic in our history broke out. 70,000 died in one month. In 1919, Gen. Botha caught the flu, but, he committed suicide by cutting his wrists. Some say because he had so many of his own people shot when they refused to fight against the Germans in S. W. Africa. Botha still had some feeling for his own while Jan Smuts had none.

Former president P.W. Botha's biography was released late last month. It was printed by the same people as *Volksverraad* and *Sellout*. Apparently, no one else wanted to do it. In spite of everything else he has done, P.W. Botha took a firm stand on the Tutu Commission, putting some backbone into some of the waverers.

---

## LETTERS

---

BANNED: "Dear Mr. Hoskins: I wrote the Canadian government for a list of banned books and was informed that there are 800 pages of such banned publications and books, most dealing with history and politics." C.G. - Canada  
 -----

LOVE NEIGHBOR: "Dear Mr. Hoskins: I know we are to love our neighbors as ourselves, but, who is our neighbor - the guy next door?" H.S. - Florida

RKH: Maybe. The key is, "*Thou shall LOVE thy neighbor as thyself.*" You want to be treated according to the rules that Jesus set out in the beginning. Therefore; love others in the same manner and treat them in accordance with the same rules. If one thirsts - give him drink. If one is wounded - bind his wounds. If one murders - put him to death. Treat your



neighbor as you expect to be treated. Love your neighbor as yourself.

Is your neighbor your brother? *"My mother and my brethren are those which hear the word of God, and do it." Luke 8:21.* A stranger who creeps into your midst violates the Scripture, *"A bastard (Heb: mamzêr - mixed breed, mongrel) shall not enter into the congregation of the Lord (Israel)." Deut 23:2.* His acts prove he is not a brother.

-----

HAVE NO DEALINGS: "Dear Richard: I read what Randy Duey said, and I would go farther. I say that we share nothing with the pseudo- Churches and the members of that cult. Our presence at their meetings condones their blood letting. I say that we neither darken their doors nor associate with any of their kind. To even sit at the same table and eat with them is to partake in their hellish doctrines of deceit. Pseudo Christianity wants only to prevent the righteousness of our Light. If we who are known by Yahweh are seen in the company of the Great Whore, are we not accounted as a Whore Monger? "Let not our good be evil spoken of." D. R. - Prisoner Florida

-----

FORGIVENESS: "Dear Mr. Hoskins: When I was 18 I got drunk and killed a man. I was sentenced to 30 years. This is my 5th year. I have accepted the WORD and will follow it the rest of my life. My question is this; can God forgive a man after he did something like this?" U.R. - prisoner, Minnesota.

RKH: This question has been asked by many. The answer is: *"Sin is the transgression of the law. ... he was manifested (revealed) to take away our sins; and in him (the WORD made flesh) is no sin. Whosoever abideth in him (the WORD) sinneth not. ... For this purpose the Son of God was mani-*

*fested (revealed), that he might destroy the works of the devil. Whosoever is born of God doth not commit sin; ... because he is born of God." I John 3:3:4-9*

*"For all have sinned, and come short of the glory of God (the WORD)." Rom 3:23; "For the wages of sin is death; but the gift of God is eternal life through Jesus Christ our Lord (the WORD made flesh)." Rom 6:23; "God commendeth his love toward us, in that, while we were yet sinners, Christ died for us." Rom 5:8; "That if thou shalt confess with thy mouth the Lord Jesus, and shall believe in thine heart that God hath raised him from the dead, thou shalt be saved. For with the heart man believeth unto righteousness; and with the mouth confession is made unto salvation. For the scripture saith, Whosoever believeth on him shall not be ashamed. ... For whosoever shall call upon the name of the Lord shall be saved." Rom 9-13; "He that believeth not the Son shall not see life; but the wrath of God abideth on him." John 3:36:*

*"For this is my blood of the new testament, which is shed for man for the remission of sins." Matt 26:28. Jesus is the WORD made flesh. Whosoever is willing to accept the WORD as illustrated by the acts of Jesus in the flesh - will be "saved." Then, it is as if your "sin" had never been. This is the contract between you and your God. This is called "grace". "There but for the grace of God go I." This is true of every one of us. God has a tighter contract with his people as a nation, but that is his business. Don't worry, God reads the innermost heart. He knows, and he is just.*

-----

FELLOWSHIP: "Dear Richard; We have a growing fellowship here. One 'goat' who wishes to join our group is a former homosexual. I am not sure that he is sincere and don't believe it would help our group to have him. Your advice,

please." R.J. - Prisoner, Florida

RKH: God chose you and made YOU a king and a priest. You know your situation better than I. By no means are you bound to accept a disruptive influence. Better to sacrifice part than the whole. If left to me I would set a probation period and watch him when he doesn't think he is being watched. *"By their acts ye shall know them."* Decide then.

-----

ALLEGIANCE: "Earth from the burial ground of US President John Kennedy and Senator Robert Kennedy was poured last week onto the casket of Yitshak Rabin. Senator Edward Kennedy said... 'My son Patrick gathered some earth from Arlington Cemetery... and then we distributed that over the coffin of the Prime Minister', he told reporters." *Reuters, Jerusalem Post* 11/118/95

RKH: "Establishment" kings of the world are hired by the ITC and do what they are ordered to do. Saddam Hussein could have been ordered to do a similar act and he would have done it. If anyone objected, they would have been fired - Jew and Arab alike.

---

### **Saxon News From Australia/New Zealand**

---

FIREARMS: "Good day to you: In Australia the amnesty is finished. Stick up for your rights now! Speaking out is easier than what we now face here. Gun owners who did not comply with new regulations in Australia are now faced with the fact that their name is flagged on government computers. They are liable to 4 years imprisonment and a fine that is about the cost of an average house. Those with firearms licenses and those who did not hand in their weapons are liable to search of person or premises without warrant. People cannot organize because what the government has done is now legislated,

enacted law. Therefore any attempt to communicate or organize is liable to the charge of subversion. If an individual says to another, 'I would suggest that you do not hand in your firearm', the speaker may be charged with subverting another to commit a criminal act. They have started mounting raids to retrieve firearms and this is likely to intensify. Whatever you do, FOR GOD'S SAKE DON'T REGISTER YOUR WEAPONS!! It really is happening and it seems to be global. Australia to America: God bless you and pray for us poor b\_\_\_\_\_ down under." P.N. - Australia

-----

NEW ZEALAND: Maoris Cry Freedom - Tensions swirl between the Pakeha (as Whites are called) and the Maoris. Maoris are an under class, which constitutes a high proportion of the prison population, unemployed, homeless and pupils who do not obtain school certificates.

"Maoris constitute only about 13% of the total population, but they account for nearly half the prison population. Maori activists demand the return of 'stolen' land and Maori sovereignty. The NZ government has sought to settle Maori land claims financially by making NZ\$1-billion available, but this has been rejected by Maori activists. There is growing anger on the White side, although it is often marked by political correctness and show they are neither racist nor bigoted." (*Pretoria News*, copied from *Impact*, Oct/Nov 1995, P.O. Box 28233, Sunnyside 0132, Rep. of SA, \$30/yr.)

---

### News From America

---

FACTS & FIREARMS: \* "In 1987, the year Florida enacted its right- to-carry law, the homicide rate dropped from 37% above the national average to 3% below.

\* In NYC alone, approx. 13,000 killers are out on parole

daily.

\* The Average cost of one inmate per year - \$25,000.

\* Average cost of career criminal to society per year - \$30,000

\* Between the year the Supreme Court re-instituted the death penalty (1978) and 1990 only 124 executions occurred, yet 265,000 murders had been committed.

\* Mexico's murder rate is much higher than America's, yet Mexico has extremely strict gun controls.

\* Dr. Edgar A. Suter found that *"excepting blacks and Hispanics, Seattle's homicide rate was actually lower than Vancouver's."*

\* As early as 1982, BATF was found by the Senate Judiciary Committee to be *"engaged almost entirely in harassing innocent citizens."* From the committee's report: *"expert evidence was submitted establishing that approximately 75% of BATF gun prosecutions were aimed at ordinary citizens who had neither criminal intent nor knowledge, but were enticed by agents into unknowing technical violations."* (Overview of *Guns, Crime, and Freedom*, (1994) by Wayne LaPierre, executive of NRA, carried by *American Viewpoint Monthly*, June 1997.

-----

EFFECTS OF MEDIA LIES: "In 1958, just 35% of whites said they could vote for a well qualified black presidential candidate. That same year, 4% of whites approved of interracial marriage and 80% of whites said they would leave if blacks moved into their neighborhood.

"Now, 93% of whites say they could vote a black person into the White House and 61% of whites voice approval of mixed marriages. Only 18% of whites questioned said they would flee a neighborhood if large numbers of blacks moved

in." *Internet*, Jun 11, 1997 21:10:16-0700 (nswpp@earthlink.net)

-----

LEGALIZE PEDOPHILIA: The American Psychiatric Association has redefined "pedophile" to mean a person who feels "clinically significant distress" over his condition or who feels socially impaired because of his pedophilia. One is "healthy" if not distressed. Normalization of pedophilia is being pushed by organized homosexual groups.

---

### **Black Crime**

---

BLACK CRIME: Walter E. Williams (black columnist) quoting US Dept of Justice records; There have been during the past 20 years, 6.6 million violent crimes of murder, rape, robbery, and assault. 20% of those were interracial. Of these, 90% of the victims were white. Blacks murder Whites 18 times the rate that Whites murder Blacks. Black on White assaults are 21 times the opposite. Mr. Williams believes that Whites have become insensitive to Black crime because the government and the media report all White crime committed against Blacks and little Black crime against Whites. *Citizen Review*

-----

BLACK CRIME: New York Police Department arrest statistics reveal startling figures. Blacks and Hispanics constitute 50% of the population in NY City - each roughly 25% - yet, collectively, based on these 1993 arrest records they constitute over 90% of all murder, rape and robbery arrests and 85% of arrests for assault. Blacks alone are charged with 56% of all murders, 62% of all rapes, 55% of all assaults and 62 percent of all robberies. *Detroit Jewish News*

### Official Policy - "Black Supremacy"

ONE MORE CHAMPION: "A white South African (Ernie Els) - has won the United States Open golf championship ... but he will get no interviews from US media, only Tiger Woods gets interviews (even though Tiger ended up ten strokes **behind** the white South African Ernie Els.) Is this Racism?? ... With all of the lecturing from Clinton about **race** relations you would think that someone would point out that white sports stars are given short shrift in a vicious form of racism in many sports including football, basketball, baseball and more recently, golf." *Criminal Politics*, 1-800-543-0486, June 30, 1997, p.38

RKH: Some believe that for years the sports establishment has mis-matched White athletes with Black ones to ensure the victory of the Blacks. This has been done to instill a White inferiority complex.

-----

METHODISTS: The United Methodist Church hoped that by appointing a Black, the Rev. Percy Reeves, to head the *White Plaza United Methodist Church* that it would lead to full integration and become a model for other N. Carolina churches. The Plaza United Methodist is now 90% Black.

Rev. Reeves added gospel music to the service and encouraged folks to shout "amen." He removed pictures of Jesus' disciples because he said the blond-haired, blue-eyed renderings were historically inaccurate. For Black History Month, portraits of Malcolm X and Jesse Jackson went up in their place. Rev Reeves is the first Black to head one of the United Methodist white churches in Charlotte. (ANA - Internet, 11:31 AM 4-4-96)

---

## Media Handover

---

JUDAS GOAT & THE WOLF: "Pat Robertson is cashing out! ... (Rupert Murdoch) ... has agreed to pay \$1.9 billion to acquire the cable channel controlled by Pat Robertson: - **The Family Channel**. - The reason for their action? - to raise money in expectation of a very big estate tax bill. ...etc." *Criminal Politics*, 1-800-543-0486, June 30, 1997, p.38

RKH: TRADE: "**If thou has stricken thy hand with a stranger (2114), thou art snared with the words of thy mouth. Pr. 6:1; GOATS: "When the Son of man shall come ... He shall set the sheep on his right hand, but the goats on the left. ...Then shall he say also unto them on the left hand, Depart from me, ye cursed, into everlasting fire, prepared for the devil and his angels." Matt 25 31-46.**

---

## News From The Neareast

---

ALGERIA: The civil war in Algeria is assuming an increasingly brutal format. Fundamentalists (FIS) have set up mobile commandos which travel with "guillotines" mounted on trucks. Anti- fundamentalists are roused out of bed and executed with village elders watching. More than 60,000 have been killed in the war thus far.

RKH: HR believes that close attention should be given to this Algerian affair. The Algerian government, like other national governments, is a puppet government hand picked by the ITC media owners. In spite of media propaganda, the government was voted out of office. However, it refused to go. The war is the result. What is happening there will to a varying degree happen here in time.

-----

RABBI PERIN'S OPINION: "One million Arabs are not



worth a Jewish fingernail." (Rabbi Perin in his eulogy at the funeral of mass murderer Dr. Baruch Goldstein, who killed 29 people in a machine- gun attack at prayer in a mosque, a quote first reported in a Feb 28, 1994 article by Clyde Haberman in the *New York Times*.

-----

ORGAN DONATION: Rabbi Yehoshua Scheinberger broke with tradition and ruled that Jews may donate their organs - but only to other Jews. He said it was forbidden to donate them to "heretics" or "gentiles."

=====

*Back to Table of Contents*

# Chapter 277

## SHEEP KILLING TIME

### Subject - Wolves & Sheep

**W**olves are predators. They produce nothing and they eat sheep. Sheep produce wool, fat, and mutton. It is sheep killing time once again.

The wolf has rested for 50 years after gorging himself from his last gargantuan feast. Occasionally, he has roused himself to eat a snack here and there - the latest being South Africa - but a snack is just a snack.

He has now digested his last big meal and is feeling real hunger pangs. The wolf must eat. But, where in in this world is there a big fat sheep to eat?

### Sheep

Once, sheep had the freedom to roam a great wide sheepfold. He could graze from one end to another without thought

of danger. Then, the wolf paid judas-priests to quietly whisper to the sheep that wolves are just different sheep and that they should accept them inside the sheepfold. "They are just like everyone else - except a different color, and their souls need saving." The same trusted judas-priests told the sheep that it was only right to tamely accept a chain about his neck from a wolf-chosen goat.<sup>1</sup> The judas-priests said that it was God's will to obey judas-goats, but neglected to tell them that it was better to obey the Shepherd rather than goats.<sup>2</sup>

### **Sheep Think Peace - Wolves Think War**

Sheep think peace - wolves think war! Peace is great for the sheep. They eat, fatten, and grow thick fleeces. There is enough left to pay taxes, fines, assessments, and confiscations to support the wolf and his appointed goat-rulers. Sheep think that this should be enough - that anyone should be satisfied with 50% taxation, but, that is the view through the eyes of the sheep. The wolves actually consider this yearly largess from the sheep to be *slow starvation*. Kings, emperors and especially their wolf- merchant sponsors need much more than this to live the lifestyle they feel they are entitled to. They need to feed on massive confiscations from the sheep - not just the piddling 50% yearly tribute.

The problem with either king or wolf collecting massive confiscations to feed on is that it might stampede the sheep. If this happens it might take centuries before the wolf can get a chain around the sheep's neck again.

---

1 A goat is a disobedient sheep. (Goat: Gr. 2055 *er-if-ee-on*; (Goat - symbol wicked person. *Strong's Concordance*).

2 "*We must obey God rather than men.*" Acts 5:29

To avoid the problem of possible injury that arises from a wolf getting hurt while directly attacking a sheep for his dinner, the wolf has found it better to persuade one sheep to kill another sheep, and to think that he is doing a public service by doing it. Then, when one of the sheep goes down, the wolf can step in and eat. That way everyone is happy - except the sheep being eaten.<sup>3</sup>

### **Chicken Fights & Ram Fights**

In former days, wolves staged "ram fights" just as humans stage chicken fights. The wolf-howl incited one ram against another and then when both were thoroughly enraged, they were turned loose to fight. After one was badly injured by the other, the victor was called off and the wolves went to work. They sheared the defeated sheep, and took bites out of his quivering flesh while he was held down by the victorious ram. Then the wounded naked sheep was released to heal, recover his strength, and grow another fleece.

Wolves have been doing this for years and the wolves and their goat allies have never let the sheep catch on to what is actually happening to them. Sheep are encouraged to blame other sheep for their misfortune and to keep alive this hatred. Constantly vilifying and demonizing targeted sheep makes the next ram fight that much easier to arrange.

Today there is only one big sheep left standing who is fat and has a full fleece. The rest have been defeated, wounded and shorn. Their fleeces are ragged because they have not been allowed to properly grow back because of the wolf's

---

<sup>3</sup> It really doesn't matter which sheep wins the contest. The wolf will eat the loser.

daily demand for wool and flesh.

The problem with having only one available sheep is this - it is difficult to slaughter such a big powerful sheep when there is no ram rival available to fight him. However, the wolves solved this problem long ago. Such a sheep can be persuaded to volunteer to sever a pound of his own flesh so that hash can be served to the wolf - even 50 pounds or more. That would make a good dinner.

Now, lets see how wolves persuade sheep to sacrifice themselves. It's easy if one knows how.

### **Dharma's War**

HR readers are not novices. Long ago they learned the story of the boast of India's Asoka the Great (b. 291 B.C.) that he had conquered the powerful Greek world by simply using peaceful *Dharma*<sup>4</sup> instead of armed force. He named King Antiochus as one of those mighty kings that he had conquered. Antiochus in turn learned Dharma well - it helped him rule his own people. He was the ancestor of the Syrian-Greek king by the same name who during his own rule had continued to Dharmatize the religions of all the various peoples that he ruled. All had accepted it and the empire became peaceful and open to the international trader.

He also inserted Dharma into Palestine, a part of his empire. The people of Palestine, like all the rest of Antiochus' empire, accepted Dharma - all except for a handful of malcontents. This rebellion was alright with Antiochus; Pales-

---

4 Hindu: "Dharma" - non-violence, obedience, tolerance of other peoples and their gods without regard to "race, creed, or nationality." Buddhist technique of pacifying divergent populations to expedite trade. "Dharmitized" - to be subdued by Dharma. "Dharmamatra" - government enforcer of Dharma.

tine paid taxes, but it had not been properly sheared for a long time and was overly fat. The opposition of the malcontents was a golden opportunity to kill sheep.

Accordingly he raised armies from neighboring states to sack the land. He ordered his agents on the spot to tighten the screws to further infuriate them. His agents did as they were instructed and the rebellion spread. What began as a civil-war ended in a great war of liberation. Their story is told from the Israelite point-of-view in the *Apocrypha*:<sup>5</sup>

*"In those days went there out of Israel wicked men who persuaded many, saying, Let us go and make a covenant with the heathen ... Then certain of the people ... went to the king, who gave them license to do after the ordinances of the heathen:*

*"Whereupon they ... joined themselves to the heathen, and were sold to do mischief. ... After 2 years ... the king sent his chief collector of tribute unto the cities of Juda, who came unto Jerusalem ... And spake peaceable words unto them, but all was deceit: for when they had given him credence ... they put therein a sinful nation, wicked men ...*

*"Whereupon the city was made an habitation of strangers, and became strange to those that were born in her, and her own children left her ...*

*"King Antiochus wrote to his whole kingdom, that all should be one people, And every one should leave his laws: ... Yea, many also of the Israelites consented to his religion, and sacrificed unto idols, and profaned the sabbath. For the king has sent letters ... that they should follow the strange laws of the land ... To the end they might forget the Law, and change all the ordinances. ... The king ... appointed overseers ... commanding the cities ... to sacrifice, city by city. Then many of the people were gathered unto them, to wit, every one that forsook the law: ... and ... they rent in pieces the books of*

---

5 *Story Of The Maccabees*, Apocrypha, VPC, PO Box 997, Lynchburg, VA 24505, \$10.50/copy.

*the law which they found, they burnt them with fire.*

*"And whosoever was found with any book of the testament, or if any consented to the law, the king's commandment was, that they should put him to death. ... Howbeit, many in Israel were confirmed in themselves not to eat any unclean thing. Wherefore they chose rather to die. ... that they might not profane the holy covenant." I Maccabees 1: 11-63.*

The persuasion of the sheep by judas-priests is the *Dharma* way of gaining entry for the wolf into the sheepfold. It makes the sheep submissive to the foreign merchant and to their own king.

However, when the flock is fat - the king does not want mere "taxes", he wants to harvest the sheep - take it ALL. He need to "plow" the field with war if he is to raise a crop of plunder. War always creates plunder for today and **demand** for the merchant's wares tomorrow. War is the best business stimulation there is.

## The Wolf-howl

The "wolf-howl" directs the action. Its call stirs the blood. It calls for war and names the victim who has been chosen. A wise man careful for his skin listens attentively to the wolf-howl.

The media-owners chose the wealthy South for slaughter as early as 1815. From that time on nothing the Southern White man did was right. In 1861, armies invaded. Farms and cities were burnt. In Washington, DC, during the war, there were two giant warehouses open 24 hours a day. Wagon loads of loot arrived from Virginia every few minutes and were sold by the lot sight unseen. Ships arrived every few hours and their rich gleanings were disposed of on the docks in the same manner.

Still, this was "peanuts" when compared to transfer of the blockaded multibillion dollar cotton trade to cartel interests in Egypt and India. This was worth billions. The same sort of thing happened to S. Africa at the turn of the century and Germany in WWII.

Privately owned slaves were freed to starve or go to work in cartel factories - depressing Saxon wages. Blacks were elevated to political office to rule whites and were told how to vote. Plantation land worth \$400-\$800 an acre was sold at tax sales to tax-free land companies for as little as 50¢ an acre. When the ruling blacks threatened to confiscate cartel land and expel the trade-wolves along with the sheep, the wolf-media reacted overnight and attacked the Blacks and their "unjust rule." The Whites, after having lost almost all they had, were set free to rebuild their wealth once again. The greedy blacks' enemies became the "bad guys."

### **The Wolf-howl's Victim**

The wolf-howl is today demonizing the chosen sheep who will be required to give up his fleece and his flesh tomorrow. The wolf is hungry and needs their estates and accumulated wealth. The S. African sheep is already in the packing house being rendered. It believed the judas-priests and tamely followed the judas-goat without a murmur.

But, while S. Africa is a tasty bit - and her her diamonds, gold, and public industries made private provide good *hors d'oeuvres* for the international merchant - S. Africa is just a snack. The wolf is used to a much more substantial meal.

The sheep the wolf-howl has singled out for slaughter is the one that can do no right. It is the one the wolf-howl say is responsible for all the world's troubles. It is Whitey!! Who else? The Saxon himself has been chosen to be the next meal.



The Saxon has been taught that ram fights are acceptable, in spite of the Shepherd's Law to the contrary.<sup>6</sup>

To give this promoted war the appearance of a ram fight, not ONE, but TWO Saxon sectors are being demonized at the same time.

One sector is America's "Christian patriots." The wolf-howl accuses them for being responsible for Ruby Ridge, Waco, Oklahoma City, TWA 800, the Atlanta Olympics and every other dog and cat fight and homicidal act committed by an insane person that happens in the country. But, most of the above-named murderous disasters left clues pointing back to goat agents of the king who were on the scene. These clues lead American patriots to believe that the king's government itself is responsible for these atrocities. Each side is made to believe that the other is responsible.

The incitement of America's right wing is glaring. FBI agents shot a mother, Vicki Weaver, in the face while she was holding her baby in her arms. To add insult to injury, the media reported that the FBI named their base camp at the foot of the mountain "Camp Vicki." What better way to provoke a people?

At Waco, American men, women and children were burned alive. No credible reason was given for the government attack on these private citizens except that the the media kept repeating government charges that the besieged were evil. The wolf-howl repeated the charges of the FBI - each of which was proven a lie.

---

6 FIGHTING KINSMEN: "Ye shall not go up, nor fight against your brethren the children of Israel." I Kings 12:24; "I require you to abstain from shedding the blood of men." Antiquities 1:1:2, Anti 1:3:8; "Thou shalt not avenge, nor bear any grudge against the children of thy people." Lev 19:18

Recently, a documentary has been released by left-wing producers that shows the FBI machine-gunning survivors of the fire as they attempted to run to safety. This, from the "left-wing"? The documentary further confirms the suspicion of the Christian- Patriots that the government is evil and "out to get them." But, suppose that is the reason the documentary was released - to further provoke Whitey. Why else would a self-described "left- wing" group produce an anti- government documentary?

The same is true of "Oklahoma City." It was blamed on the right- wing - the militias. But whitey was watching TV. After the explosion they saw rescue efforts stop while unexploded bombs were removed from INSIDE the building. This means that the bomber was operating inside a federal building. Only government agents have the freedom to plant bombs inside a federal building. The TV covered lapse in rescue operations was much too obvious to be covered up. It was so obvious that it seemed to be another incident staged to infuriate American patriots. Even more suspicious is that the wolf-howl refuses to admit that such a thing ever happened.

The only other conclusion to be gained is that America's all- powerful wolf-installed government is so stupid that they can't even blow up a simple building without falling over their own feet. This conclusion seems unlikely when the government has at its fingertips the most experienced and efficient explosives experts in the world. This convinces the Christian-right that the government did it for reasons of their own.

This knowledge, heaped on all that has gone before, further divides the country. The king's government and their supporters are being taught that there is a terrorist movement

afoot and the Christian-patriots and their militias are the terrorists, and, the right wing is being taught that the government and their supporters are responsible. Each believes that the other is responsible.

On top of all this, we have the TWA-800 explosion. The feds say "cause unknown," but, credible observers report seeing the plane being hit by a ground-to-air missile. The missile was even photographed, and, one of the leading missile experts in the country says that the type of missile that brought down the plane exists only in America.

America's sheep are being psyched for war.

## Civil Wars

Civil Wars are the means the wolf uses to plow the sheep when ram foes are not readily available to fight each other.

The Maccabean Wars started as a civil war and ended as a national liberation war. There have been many others.

**Saint Bartholomew's Day** in France was a great day for the crown. The excuse was religion but the real cause was the desire to take the wealth of the Huguenots. For the sake of peace, the Catholic King promised his sister to the Huguenot leader to be his wife. Then, on St. Bartholomew's Day, he gave the order to kill all protestants. Some 50,000 protestants died in Paris alone and their estates went to the crown who split the wealth with the Catholic Church. The Catholic Church struck a medal to commemorate the event.

If the protestants had won and the Crown and Church property had been taken by the Huguenots, cartel bankers and those who trade in such loot would still have had their sheep to eat. It doesn't make any difference which ram wins - the wolf feeds on the sheep that falls.

**French Revolution** - The French Revolution was triggered by the underground wolf-howl accusing the French Crown of all the ills of France. It incited the sheep to rise and kill the aristocracy. The property of the crown and aristocracy fed the wolves for almost 50 years.

**Haiti's** revolt started as a civil war and ended as a race war. It was financed and supported from England and France. The sheep were exterminated by the black wolves. On the surface it appeared that no one profited and the wolf was not fed since the blacks let the spice-growing plantations grow up in jungle. Actually, the revolt forced the spice trade to shift from the sheep owned Haitian plantations to the wolf-owned East India Company and wolf-owned plantations in S. America. The only ones who suffered loss were the sheep.

**The Russian Revolution** started as a civil war. It was financed by American wolves and ended as a race war of extermination. The wolf-howl accusations and demonization forged a coalition of white-wolves, brown-wolves, and Russ-sheep. They slaughtered the coalition of white-wolves and Russ-sheep. The victorious white wolves and Russ-sheep were fed promises and the brown-wolves feasted on the estates of the Czar and aristocrats for 75 years. They then left because there remains nothing more to eat and no sheep to graze and grow fat for another feast day.

## **Conclusion**

Today the wolf-howl is again promoting civil war. Its clouds are gathering over the land and there is the clatter of steel as men sharpen their swords in fear of their lives.

It seems foolish to let history repeat again and again - to send out our boys to fight and die again. It seems foolish to stand and watch our homes burn just to force us to borrow to

rebuild - to see wolves descend on us to eat out our substance?  
Is there no end?

Of course there is!

Let us go back to the Maccabean Wars and see what might have been different. In *I Maccabees 3:35-41*, we read:

*"(Antiochus determined) ... that he should send an army against ... Israel ... And that he should place strangers in all their quarters and divide the land by lot. ..."*

This part is standard operating procedure. Now here comes the punch line - pay attention!

*"And the merchants of the country ... took silver and gold ... and came into the camp to buy the children of Israel for slaves."*

It was the merchants who profited all along. It has always been the merchants. They are the ones who hire kings and priests to provide sheep for the wolf to feed on. These are the ones of whom the scriptures say;

*"A merchant shall hardly keep himself from doing wrong." Ecclesiasticus 26:29*

By trading with these same spice merchants, wise King Solomon became foolish:

*"Now the weight of gold that came to Solomon in one year was 600,606 talents of gold, Beside that he had of the merchantmen, and of the traffic of the spice merchants." I Ki 10:14-15.*

Now let us see the end of the matter. It seems as if we are given little choice: we, our sons and our daughters and our worldly goods are about to be offered up so that the wolf-merchant of the international trade cartel can feast on our estates.

At last we see the matter as it is. Our fathers long ago

foresaw the day when the die would be cast. On the one side they spoke in hushed tones of "Ragnarok" and on the other they spoke of "Armageddon." When is that day? What does the Scripture mean when it says:

*"Woe to the bloody city! it is all full of lies and robbery ... there is a multitude of slain, and a great number of carcasses; and there is no end of their corpses; they stumble upon their corpses ... Thou has multiplied thy merchants above the stars of heaven ..." Nahum 3:1-2,16*

*"Babylon the great is fallen ... the kings of the earth have committed fornication with her, and the merchants of the earth are waxed rich through the abundance of her delicacies. ... And the merchants of the earth shall weep and mourn over her; for no man buyeth their merchandise any more. ... The merchants of these things, which were made rich by her, shall stand afar off for the fear of her torment ... And every shipmaster, and all the company in ships, and sailors, and as many as trade by sea ... cried when they saw the smoke of her burning ... for thy merchants were the great men of the earth ... And in her was found the blood of prophets, and of saints, and of all that were slain upon the earth." Rev 18:1-2,11,15,17-18,23*

The reason that God gave us birth and saved us for this age was not to fatten the wolf, but for a different reason;

**"I have chosen you, and ordained you, that ye should go and bring forth fruit," John 15:16**

Go to the goats and turn them into sheep. Then, when the wolf- howl calls for blood - it will not be the sheep who bleed - and the prophecies will come to pass as written.

---

## IRS

---

The IRS is forbidden by Christian Law (*Matt 17:25-26*). It is also an illegal amendment to the Constitution - never

having been ratified.<sup>7</sup> The tax is another name for "tribute." Slaves pay tribute. The criticism against the tax is causing the establishment to reform the law - not abolish it. Two steps forward - one step back. Nothing basic will be changed.

---

### Princess Di & Prince Charles

---

Princess Di was a whore. She is a media goddess because the media belongs to the wolf and wolves like sheep who like wolfs. To win media approval and support, one must sleep with a wolf or have an immediate family member who does. That person has presented his goat *bona fides*.

Prince Charles is supported by some sheep who should know better. They point to the Scripture where it says of David's kingdom, "*Thy throne shall be established forever.*" *II Sam 7:16*. The same claim can be made for every throne in Europe. It also means something else. Jesus appointed you and me "kings and priests." We are also descended from David. We each have a ministry, a throne and we have God's appointment. We have returned to the WORD to judge us that God in the beginning appointed to rule. This is before man insisted on being ruled by kings. Now, we do what we must to survive, but the day will come when we will be ruled by the WORD - only! We leave the world's kings to the wolves whom they love so well.

Princess Di's picture is on my office wall - with a third Hindu eye in the middle of her forehead. HR #259 reproduced Charles' picture, with a third Hindu eye in the middle of his forehead. The devil has already taken the first - and the

---

<sup>7</sup> *The Law That Never Was*, Beckman.

three-eyed whoremonger who still lives - lives only by God's sufferance.

---

### **Letter From South Africa by K.J.**

---

"Dear Mr. Hoskins: Mr. Jaap Marias and the HNP is breaking the hold that traitors have had on White S. Africans. Those attending HNP meetings fully agree with Marias's explanation of the treason committed so-called right-wing leaders. Especially the treason during the Bophuthatswana invasion.<sup>8</sup> No less than eight of the men attending the meeting formed part of the 83 FCA-men who were the last to withdraw from the area. In the process they faced severe military attacks meant to annihilate them.

"A group of black "farmers" recently became the first owners of a large farm with money given to them by Derek Hanekom's Land Affairs laws. In the Free State 46 black families got together and formed a trust to buy a 500 hectare farm with their grant. After getting the farm these farmers quickly decided not to farm and they leased the farm to someone else - while still living in the black township of Henneman. Best wishes, K.J."

---

### **More News From Africa**

---

**AIDS: Zimbabwe vice president Joshua Komo's son died of Aids. The Ziana national news agency reported Mr. Nkomo**

---

8 Traitors among the White right wing S. African generals honored the long standing promise to send aid to protect the Blacks living in the tribal homelands from black terrorists. White volunteers, who were mostly unarmed, were sent in with the promise that they would be furnished weapons once there. No weapons were provided and the invasion force barely were able to extricate themselves. Some were cut off and murdered in the most dreadful manner.



as saying that AIDS was brought to Zimbabwe by White people intending to wipe out the Black population and take their land and wealth. Mr. Nkomo appealed to medical experts to expedite research before AIDS wiped out the nation. (ANA - Internet)

-----

AIDS: "Dr. J. Ricker Polsdorfer, overseeing Peace Corps medical services in some AIDS-plagued countries was fired after a supervisor complained about his advocacy of sexual abstinence and his recommendations that Peace Corps volunteers not have sexual relations with Africans. (*Washington Times; Connecting Link*,

---

### **Letter From Australia by V.J.**

---

"Dear Richard: Thought you'd better get the rest of the story. Paulene Hanson is being billed as the new white hope, and she does appear to be the best thing on the horizon, but she is less of a puritan than the media makes her out to be. Many support the thinking that she is a puritan, however, she thinks Asians and Blacks are fine so long there are not too many; let 'Whitey' get used to them first. "One Nation" is of course, nonsense. She wants all different races to assimilate under one law.

"Australia is not one nation; we have the Abo nation, the Asian nation and the Caucasian nation here. Oh yes, the Canaanite nation, too. Of course she thinks "nation" means a geo-political entity. When asked if she was a xenophobe, she asked 'please explain.'"

---

### **News From Eastern Europe**

---

NUKES: "Russia's military has lost track of 100 suitcase-sized nuclear bombs, the nation's former National Security

Chief has told American lawmakers." *News & Advance*,  
Lynchburg, VA, Sep 5 1997

---

### News From Saxon Germany

---

"According to German public safety authorities, more than 100,000 businessmen in Germany are, at this stage, victims of so-called protection rackets ... Amongst the East-Bloc Mafia, the most feared are the Chechens. They are, at this stage, virtually in full control of the market place in Berlin. Anyone refusing to pay is beaten up brutally, the premises are demolished and mutilation and murder are threatened. The police are powerless since most business people are too afraid to lay charges and, instead, rather pay up." *Insider* June 1, 1997, PO Box 17200, Groenkloof, Pretoria 0027, RSA

-----

ALTARS: "Islam is preached and taught today in more than 2000 mosques within Germany.

RKH: "*Thou shall not bow down to their gods, nor serve them ... but thou shall utterly overthrow them, and quite break down their images.*" *Ex 23:24*

---

### The Episcopacy of the Anglican Church

---

"As has been established by the **British Campaign against the Arms Trade**, the Anglican Church, which is headed by the Queen, has invested more than 250 million rand in the armaments industry, although the arms trade is frequently aggressively attacked during sermons. Moreover, 100 diverse aid organizations, 102 religious bodies and 109 municipal councils, which have shares in the companies, and have an interest in the lucrative war- materials trade. ..." *Insider* May 15, 1997, PO Box 17200, Groenkloof, Pretoria 0027, RSA

---

### The Russian Wolf

---

RUSSIA'S SUPER RICH: "In 1993, 44,500 Russians traveled to the Spanish Riviera or to the Canary Islands. A year later, this number had increased to 86,000, and, last year 120,000 ... Anyone believing that wealth has broken out in Russia is mistaken. The holiday-makers were virtually without exception 'Russian mafiosi'." *Insider*, PO Box 17200, Groenkloof, Pretoria 0027, RSA

-----

ABORTION: "Russians abort their children at the world's highest rate. Three million Russian children were murdered by their mothers in 1994 (12/95) *Am. Info. News.*) Two of every three conceptions are aborted. Russian women prefer abortion to contraceptives as a means of birth-control." *Calvary Contender*, Feb 15, 1996

=====

*Back to Table of Contents*

# Chapter 278

## KINGS & PRIESTS

There have always been the few who held up God's WORD even unto death. One of the finest examples is that of the Scottish presbyterian ministers, who, with bounties on their heads and the certainty of being shot when caught by the king's dragoons, they never ceased teaching the WORD. Some refuged to America where they were accused by the king's agents of persuading a whole generation of Americans to revolt. Today, there remains a pitiable handful of persecuted and reviled teachers of the WORD. God bless their efforts and activate the realization in every man that HE is the priest created by God in the beginning - not the Levite. Every man who turns to the WORD becomes a priest of the WORD.

---

### In The Beginning

**B**efore there were *kings* who misruled and oppressed our people, there were *priests* who misruled and oppressed our people.

Before tyrannical priests ruled - *adam-man* ruled himself. He was created by God the WORD in the image of the WORD; created to rule himself and the world around him as king and priest in strict obedience to the Laws of the King of

Kings - without any outside help.

Before we tell the story of this man who ruled himself without the brutal and pitiless assistance from self-appointed kings and priests - let's devote a few lines to these same priests and kings who are known today as *The Establishment*.

## Priests

Our father Abraham came from Ur of the Chaldees. The land he left was wicked and was later destroyed because of that wickedness.

Abraham had a son, Isaac - from whence we get our name - "Sons- of-Isaac," "Isaacsons" - SAXONS. Isaac had two sons - Esau and Jacob. Esau married an Edomite and is the father of the modern day Arabs and Turks. Jacob married his own kind and to this day refuses to accept strangers into his nation.<sup>1</sup> Their descendants have been hereditary enemies ever since.

Jacob had 12 sons. Because of famine his family went to Egypt where there was food. They settled there. This violated God's Law against having strangers in our midst.<sup>2</sup> The result was that the Egyptians enslaved the sons of Jacob.

*"In those days the hand of Pharaoh continued to be severe against the children of Israel, and he crushed and oppressed them until the time when God sent forth his word and took notice of them." Jasher 71:16*

---

1 LAW: MIXEDBREED - "A bastard (Heb: mamzêr - mixed breed, mongrel) shall not enter into the congregation of Israel." De 23:2

---

2 LAW: STRANGERS IN OUR MIDST - "Thou shall make no covenant with them ... they shall not dwell in thy land, lest they make thee sin against me." I Ki 4:21-24

The Law had been with man all along,<sup>3</sup> but God sent a leader to get things moving. His name was Moses. The Children of Israel accepted Moses as a judge. He led them out of Egypt into the desert where they lived until all the Israelites who left Egypt with an Egyptian- created slave-mentality died out and were replaced with a young aggressive generation who had grown up in the wilderness knowing no master but the Word.

### Moses' Warning

From the time Moses led Israel out of Egypt and the time he was ready to die, an entire *establishment priesthood* grew up. Moses knew that such priesthods are malignant. While in the process of writing down the Law, he warned the nation to be on guard against them:

*"When Moses had made an end of writing the words of this law ... Moses commanded the Levites ... saying, 'Take this book of the law and put it in the side of the ark of the covenant of the Lord your God, that it may be there for a witness against thee. For I know thy rebellion, and thy stiff neck: behold, while I am yet alive with you this day, ye have been rebellious against the Lord; and how much more after my death? Gather unto me all the elders of your tribes, and your officers, that I may speak these words in their ears, and call heaven and earth to record against them. For I know that after my death ye will utterly corrupt yourselves, and turn aside from the way which I have commanded you; and evil will befall you in the latter days; because ye will do evil in the sight of the Lord, to provoke*

---

3 LAW: IN MAN'S HEART - "Keep his commandments and statutes ... For this commandment ... it is not hidden from thee ... It is not in heaven ... neither is it beyond the sea ... But the word is very nigh unto thee, in thy mouth, and in thy heart, that thou mayest do it." Deut 30:10-14; "I will put my law in ... their hearts; and will be their God, and they shall be my people." Jer 31:33; "This is the covenant that I will make with them ... I will put my laws into their hearts." Heb 10:16; "Ye are the temple of the living God ... God hath said, I will dwell in them and walk in them." II Cor 6:16

*him to anger through the work of your hands.” Deut 31: 24-29*

Truer words were never written. This pestilent priesthood attached itself to Israel and has sucked its lifeblood on down through the ages until today. This is the very same priesthood who condemned our Lord and Savior, Jesus Christ, to death.

As prophesied, Jesus came to save us with the WORD. His known technique was to illustrate God’s Laws by the use of parables. But, when he came to preachers he did not use this ancient teaching technique. He didn’t beat around the bush. He abandoned the parables and spoke in plain language so that his followers could not mistake his words and would not be deceived. This is what Jesus had to tell us about preachers. Take it to heart:

*“Then spake Jesus ... ‘The scribes and the Pharisees sit in Moses’ seat: ... • They bind heavy burdens and grievous to be borne, and lay them on men’s shoulders ... • All their works they do for to be seen of men; • They love the uppermost rooms at feasts, the chief seats in the synagogues, greetings in the markets, and to be called of men, Rabbi, Rabbi - But be not ye called Rabbi: for one is your Master, even Christ; and all ye are brethren. And ... “Call no man father ... for one is your Father, which is in heaven. ...*

*“Woe unto you, scribes and Pharisees, hypocrites!<sup>4</sup> • for ye shut up the kingdom of heaven against men: for ye neither go in yourselves, neither suffer ye them that are entering to go in. ...<sup>5</sup> • Ye devour widows’ houses, • and for a pretense make long prayer: therefore ye shall receive the greater damnation. ...*

---

4 Both scribes and Pharisees were united in a theocracy that combined king with priest. The king was either high priest, or, he appointed the high priest. The scribe-lawyer argued issues declared to be law by the Pharisee-king. "Scribes and Pharisees" were the religious-political "system." It is the same today.

---

5 Don't worry about the preacher or the church showing you the way to heaven. Jesus says they aren't going there and can't know the way.

• *"Woe unto you, scribes and Pharisees, hypocrites! for ye compass sea and land to make one proselyte, and when he is made, ye make him twofold more the child of hell than yourselves. ... Matt 23:15 ...*<sup>6</sup> • *Ye pay tithe of mint ... and have omitted the weightier matters of the law, judgment, mercy, and faith ...* • *Ye blind guides, which strain at a gnat, and swallow a camel.*<sup>7</sup> • *Ye build the tombs of the prophets, and decorate them ... and say, if we had been in the days of our fathers, we would not have been partakers with them in the blood of the prophets. ... ye are the children of them which killed the prophets. ... Ye serpents, ye generation of vipers, how can ye escape the damnation of hell? ... I send unto you prophets, and wise men, and scribes: and some of them ye shall kill and crucify; and some of them shall ye scourge in your synagogues, and persecute them from city to city: That upon you may come (be guilty of) all the righteous blood shed upon the earth ..." Matt 23: 1-39*

The followers of the *"WORD made flesh"* can also add to Jesus' condemnation of the clergy - the clergy's sodomy with children that is rampant, their homosexuality with each other and approving with their silence all the other unspeakable evils of the world. Preachers protest that they follow God and his *"WORD made flesh,"* but just look at what they did when they got the chance;

*"Judas, one of the twelve, came, and with him a great multitude with swords and staves, from the chief priests and elders of the people. ... And they ... led him away to Caiaphas the high priest, where the scribes and the elders were assembled. ... Now the chief priests, and elders, and all the council, sought false witness against Jesus, to put him to death; ... Jesus saith unto him, ... Hereafter shall ye see the Son of man sitting on the right hand of power, and*

---

6 Don't waste time with the children of hell preaching in the pulpits and those they preach to - what they don't know isn't worth knowing. Go instead to the un-churched! They have the WORD in their hearts and the wisdom to know that they will not hear the truth from the enemies of God.

---

7 While the country is being dragged to destruction by usury, sodomites, murderers, miscegenation and traitors in high places, they insist on arguing "grace vs Law," "lifting of hands," the "name of God", and the proper "day of worship."



*coming in the clouds of heaven. Then the high priest (said) ... behold, now ye have heard his blasphemy. What think ye? They answered and said, He is guilty of death." Matt 26:47-66*

The preachers said, "*He is guilty of death.*" Sure, Judas was the finger-man, but he was working for the establishment-church, the same one that Moses warned against, the ones that he said to use the Law as a witness against.<sup>8</sup> The establishment church has always sought to destroy anyone who dared hold up God's Law to expose their sham, trickery, and chicanery. It is the establishment-church who condemned the *Son of man* to death. They forced the local king to do their dirty work for them so that they could lie and say that it was not they who had Jesus' blood on their hands;

*"When the morning was come, all the chief priests and elders of the people took counsel against Jesus to put him to death: And when they had bound him, they led him away, and delivered him to Pontius Pilate the governor. ... And Jesus stood before the governor: and the governor asked him, saying, Art thou the King of the Jews? ... he answered him never a word. ... Pilate saith unto them, What shall I do then with Jesus which is called Christ? They all say unto him, Let him be crucified. Then the soldiers of the governor ... led him away to crucify him." Matt. 27:1-31*

### **Other Kinds Of Priests & Judges**

At the very time that priests in Jerusalem were condemning the *WORD made flesh* to death, the Goths had priests and judges of a different sort.

When our ancestors went into captivity in 721 B.C., their captivity lasted only a short while until they escaped north-

---

<sup>8</sup> We are to hold up God's Law and demand to know why the preachers aren't teaching it.

ward to the Russian and European rivers.<sup>9</sup> Some traveled the Danube to Europe while others went to the Baltic in the far north.

Migrating back down the rivers some 500 years later, the "Goths" (God's people) ran into the Roman Empire. There was immense difficulty in making treaties and agreements between the two peoples. The Romans had a king, called an *emperor*, and his representatives insisted on talking to the king of the Goths. The Goths explained that there was no way to do that since they had no king - all men were kings. The closest they had to what the Romans were looking for was a "judge" - one who knew the Law - the Law contained in the ancient "Gothic Bible."

This is a brief description of the attempted negotiations between the Romans and Goths;

"In times of danger the Gothic subdivisions formed a confederation ... the Tervingi (Branch of the Goths) had no monarchic kingship ... To meet both external and internal threats, the oligarchic council could reactivate a kind of monarchy, the Tervingian judgeship. ... the judge's authority ... was intended to be temporary and territorially limited. ... When Athanaric was negotiating a peace settlement with Valens in 369 the emperor addressed him as king. To this the Gothic prince replied that he preferred the title judge, since the judge embod-

---

9 *"And there shall be a highway for the remnant of my people, which shall be left, from Assyria; like as it was to Israel in the day that he came up out of the land of Egypt." Isaiah 11:16; "They took counsel among themselves, that they would leave the multitude of the heathen, and go forth into a further country where never mankind dwelt." II Esdras 13:41 (included in the original KJV Bible, but omitted from most Bibles since 1825.*

ied wisdom, the king only power... Monarchic kingship did not exist among the Tervingi."<sup>10</sup>

The Romans spoke of German (Gothic-Saxon) kings, and certain German and Viking war leaders had tremendous prestige, but they had power for only the voyage, the war, or the emergency. It was not until Charlemagne conquered the last of the Saxons that the Holy Roman Empire's concept of rule by priests through hired kings became the general rule - and the Scriptural concept of every man being a king and a priest vanished into the mist of time.

It is no wonder that today's priests say nothing against unlawful taxation, warfare between kinsmen, trade with strangers, strangers in the land, pornography, rape, interracial marriage, pedofils, homosexuality, NAFTA, and evil law-makers. Why should they? They are hired to bless the king, and the king gives them a cut of the action. According to Scripture today's priests are responsible for "*all the righteous blood shed upon the earth*" and that "*upon you may come all the righteous blood shed upon the earth.*" They are the watchmen on the wall who see the enemy and do not sound the alarm, and, because of them the people fall prey to the wolves.<sup>11</sup>

### **Transfer Of Power**

The problem of priests ruling Israel as judges came to a head when the righteous Samuel died. Samuel appointed his sons to be his successor. The people did not act as kings and

---

10 *History Of The Goths*, Herwig Wolfram, Univ. Cal. Press, London, 1989, p. 94

11 **GODS LAW:** "If the watchman see the sword come, and blow not the trumpet, and the people be not warned ... his blood will I require." Ezek 33:6

priests and select their own righteous ones to judge - Samuel did it for them. This is what happened:

*"When Samuel was old he made his sons judges over Israel ... And his sons walked not in his ways, but turned aside after lucre, and took bribes, and perverted judgment. Then all the elders of Israel ... came to Samuel ... and said unto him, Behold, thou are old and thy sons walk not in thy ways." I Samuel 8:1-5*

### **Kings - Like The Wolf**

The people were fed up with evil priests-judges. Still, instead of accepting their responsibility and ruling and judging the world that God had created them to do, they preferred to have governments like their wolf-pack neighbors. The beast nature of the wolf requires an alpha-wolf to be king and govern and keep order from the top down in wolf-pack style. They demanded:

*"Now make us a king to judge us like all the nations. But the thing displeased Samuel ... And the Lord said unto Samuel, Hearken unto the voice of the people in all that they say unto thee: for they have not rejected thee, but they have rejected me, that I should not reign over them." I Samuel 8:5-7*

It was in this manner that man went from the frying pan of having priests to rule them as judge-rulers, into the frying-pan of having kings rule them as dictators. God invoked the rule, *"Thine own wickedness shall correct thee."* Jer 2:19. He granted man his desire to have a king. But first God warned them:

*"This will be the manner of the king that shall reign over you: He will take your sons, and appoint them for himself, for his chariots, and to be his horsemen. ... And he will take your daughters to be confectioneries, and to be cooks, and to be bakers. And he will take your fields, and your vineyards, and your olive yards, even the best of them, and give them to his servants. And he will take the tenth of*

*your seed, and of your vineyards, and give to his officers, and to his servants. ... He shall take the tenth of your sheep: and ye shall be his servants. And ye shall cry out in the day because of your king which ye shall have chosen you; and the Lord will not hear you in that day." I Sam 8:11-18*

### **Coalition Of Rulers**

From that day to this we have had kings and priests as our rulers. One scratches the back of the other. The governing system of both is the wolf-pack system - episcopal - appointment from the top down. We have had priests who hired kings to beat us into subjection. We have had kings who hired priests to use our fear of death and the unknown to keep us obedient. And we have even had wolves, who own our media, select kings for us to vote for to rule us - and to also choose false priests for us to follow. But, whatever the combination - they have ruled us in a most brutal and corrupt manner. They have slaughtered the flocks by the millions and the end is not yet in sight.

### **Man As His Own King & Priest**

God made man in his own image to rule the world. God put his Law in his heart and made him king and priest. He directed that the land be divided and never sold. While ruling as his own king and priest, with his own selected representatives of 10s, 100s, and 1000s, and with no king and priest ruling over him, man has been most content.

These periods have been few enough. Time after time the serpent has crept in and misled man. To escape his responsibilities to rule as king and priest man has delegated his responsibility to others. As prophesied, the result has been disastrous; man has been reduced to being an animal to be butchered as it pleases his rulers. His land, his work, his

products, and his blessings all have been taken by others.

The Scriptures teem with references which make no sense in a wolf-den. But, in a sheepfold, with only adam-man present taking responsibility for acting as his own king and priest, with no one else around to enforce God's Law, they make sense. Then, man must enforce God's Law himself.<sup>12</sup> With no police force to hunt an offender there is the "*avenger of blood*" so often referred to in the Scriptures. In case of the possibility of a miscarriage of justice there are "*cities of refuge*," where the larger community can hear the case.

There is no standing army - only militias. There is no king to appoint generals to enforce the king's policy - only leaders chosen by their peers - chosen by spokesmen for 1000s. There are no presidents to be selected or courts to be appointed - all rise to the top naturally and are instantly available by action of the 10s, 100s, and 1000s.

Time after time the wolf-den has been replaced by the sheepfold. Each time this happens there has been instant prosperity and success. Each time the newly created wealth has attracted the wolf who bribes goats to help them set up a wolf-system.

## Conclusion

Man has once again come to the place where he has one of two choices. The land on which he stands is soaked with his blood, his land and goods have been stolen, he has been taxed as a slave, beasts are stealing his children, and all the

---

<sup>12</sup> GODS LAW; THE ENFORCER - "The hands of the witnesses shall be first upon him to put him to death, and afterward the hands of all the people." Deut 17:5-7

curses that God said that he will bring upon his disobedient children are in force.

We also remember that the WORD promises:

*"When thou are in tribulation ... even in the latter days, if thou turn to God and shall be obedient ... he will not forsake thee ... nor forget the covenant of thy fathers." Deut 4:30-31*

We have no choice. We can die, or, we can once again act like the MAN that our God created in the beginning - the MAN he created to rule his world. We can start by recognizing that we are our own kings and priests and are responsible to God - no one else.<sup>13</sup> With this recognition all things are possible. The dismantling of the wolf-den has already commenced as sheep flee from wolf-den cities and take tentative steps to re-construct the sheepfold. Our operation manual, complete with the Master Contractor's guarantee, is in our hand. There can be no excuse for failure.

---

### **LETTER FROM S. AFRICA by K.J.**

---

F. W. deKlerk resigned as leader of the National Party at last. We expected it some time ago. They still have to elect a new leader but I doubt if they have many ordinary members. In fact, some now have awakened to the fact that they have been betrayed. It took them a long time. Perhaps they were so financially well off through their former connections that it did not really affect them. Dr. Frederick von zyl Slabbert is behind Roelf Meyer's "Process for a new Movement," a

---

<sup>13</sup> GOD'S LAW; KINGS & PRIESTS - "Jesus Christ... hath made us kings and priests unto God and his Father." Rev 1:5-6

multiracial movement out to destroy the National Party. Van zyl Slabbert has been the driving force in other conspiracies. It is only natural that he would be the brain power behind the movement. He is also involved in brainwashing and falsifying our history at big business seminars.

Two of the worst slander cases are being taken to court. A certain Rev. Hector Jooste wrote a libelous letter in *Patriot* on March 10, 1997, as follows:

"There has never been in the entire history of the Afrikanervold, an enemy of the volk who caused so much disgrace than the HNP right-wing party. In terms of division and the sowing of hatred and envy the HNP is unequaled ... the HNP is a venomous and deadly cancer, which the Boerevolk must get rid of as quickly as possible ..."

The other one is Volkspers who publishes *Patriot*. This church minister belongs to the APK-Afrikaans Protestant church. In the meantime the Conservative Party is getting ready to vote in 1999 and will form some alliance, but it is not clear with whom. Because of treasonous acts of Gen. Viljoen, his Freedom Front is no longer acceptable to the Conservative Party followers.

Only this morning train service to the the East Rand will be discontinued as four railway carriages were burnt out by black commuters because the train fare went up. A black told my husband that they know how to negotiate for anything. First toy-toyi (dance around like blacks do after making a touchdown), break some windows, turn cars over and set them alight and you get what you want. Strikes by Cosatu are going on all over the country at a time when the economy can least afford it.

We have had more welcome light rain. With best wishes,  
K.J.



---

## LETTERS

---

PLATO: "Dear Mr. Hoskins: I found the following quote in *The Great Thoughts* by George Seldes, Ballentine Books (1985):

"And God proclaims as the first principle to the rulers, and above all else, that there is nothing which they should so anxiously guard, or of which they are to be such good guardians, as of the purity of the race." S.N. - Florida

RKH: It's too bad that the Greeks did not have the Law. It would have made other Greeks besides Plato aware of the fact that wolves eat sheep, and everyone you meet is either a wolf or a sheep.

-----

CASE LAW: "Dear Richard: Re: the Sept. *HR* 'guy with a problem.' Prison administrators will take everything you have pertaining to Saxon Christian literature if you let them. If you are willing to stand up for your rights, you can fight legally and win. Start with whatever grievance procedures are available at the institution level, then go to the courts. In all my cases, the administration has bowed down at the grievance level. Law libraries have plenty of case law supporting prisoner's rights to receive publications. There is 'Murphy vs. Mo. Dept. of Corrections 814 F2d 1252 (1987); Wiggins vs. Sargent 753 F2d 663(1985); Native American Council of Tribes vs. Solem 691 F2d 382(1982) re: Religion and Publications. Lots of cases cite Proconier vs. Martinez: 416, U.S. 396, 407, 94 S. Ct. 1800, 40 LED 2d 224(1974) re: First Amendment Rights - see pages 236, 242, 245 - Rowland vs. Jones: 452 F2d 1005, 1007, (8th Cir. 1971). Black Muslim case - but very good and helpful. - Cooper vs. Pate 12LED2 1030: re Religion and race. Also check into U.S. Constitution Amendments #1, #4, #9, #10, and Bureau of Prisons Program

Statements 5360, 4 and 1040.2. There are several dealing with inmate's rights to hold Israel Identity worship services and Bible Studies. All Good case law. True, I have been labeled all sorts of things by the Administration, but my fight allowed me to keep and receive all publications and literature dealing with Saxon Christianity, and enables me to share these treasures with my fellow kinsmen. It makes it easier on the next man to get literature and remain 'silent'. If you are serious about your beliefs, the fight is worth it - and we don't know for how long we will have these rights." Yah bless, R.J. - prisoner Florida

ED: These gutsy prisoners deserve all sorts of credit. In some prisons in the US the administrators ban both Christian newsletters and books on all sorts of pretexts. They then ban other mail to prisoners to prevent them from receiving printed matter detailing how to get their religious rights. This is America today!

---

### **China Report**

---

NURSE: "Dear Mr. Hoskins; I was a nurse in China during WWII. I found the Chinese people interesting. Chinese nurses were not allowed by their superiors to nurse the common soldiers since they were beneath them. They only tended the higher ranks. Once on their feet, the Chinese walking wounded would not help their fellows who were still bedridden. They were also very cruel. Tied up pigs were brought to market and the Chinese soldiers would put lighted cigarettes down their throats, and laugh at their squeals of pain. They were great gamblers. Chinese soldiers only made about \$5 a month. On payday, this money would be gone in an hour or two. They gambled it all away. I would not like to be a prisoner of the Chinese." G.G. - Virginia

---

## News From Saxon Ireland

---

"Dear Richard: Have just returned from 3-month stay in Dublin, Ireland. The Irish are just now undergoing the 'racial treatment.' Asylum seekers and refugees from Vietnam, Hungary (Gypsies), and Africa are finding little Ireland through the auspices of the High Commissioner of the United Nations, Geneva. Irish have not accepted immigrants gracefully. Saw signs just before leaving Ireland urging Irish to 'Say No To Racism' and attend meetings in which refugees and government officials were to speak. Four years ago Irish government attempted to take control of Catholic parochial school system. The Church resisted, and the government has now established 12 'non-denominational' government public schools - and this in a country that is considered 95% Catholic! Asked who goes to these schools, some Irish say its the Irish fed up with the pedophile priesthood. Certainly the Catholic church is taking a media beating because of pedophile activity. One pedophilic priest died in prison in September, and media headlines were 'May He Rot In Hell!' Ireland is now the most prosperous country in Europe courtesy of American high-tech firms. Ireland now producing more advanced degree graduates than any other European country. New cars are seen everywhere." O.R.- Wisconsin

---

## UNFILTERED NEWS

---

**MOLESTATION:** A federal jury awarded \$750,000 to a man who said he was molested by a Roman Catholic priest when he was a teen-ager in the 1960s and that his diocese covered it up. The jury found that the Bridgeport Roman Catholic Diocese violated its obligations to Frank Martinelli of Milwaukee and did not investigate to see if there were other

victims. (Story in *News & Advance*, Aug 27, 1997, p.5)

RKH: All episcopacies, political or religious, feed on the credulous. They are run like private clubs. They have no law, only policy, and their policy is whatever their governing board determines their policy is.

-----

**DALAI LAMA STANDING OVATION:** The Dalai Lama was given a standing ovation in an Episcopal Church. On April 24, the Dalai Lama spoke to more than 3,000 people attending an interfaith celebration at the Episcopal National Cathedral in Washington, DC. The service began with a call to prayer by a Muslim. There were readings from Hindu writings as well as from Old and New Testaments. Buddhists led prayers. The following quotations from the Dalai Lama's message were given by the AP:

"All major religious traditions carry basically the same message, that is love, compassion and forgiveness ..."

He urged cultivating "some kind of appreciation or understanding about the value of others' religions," to foster understanding.

"Basically we are all the same human beings (with) the same potential to be a good human being or a bad human being..." (From *Christian News*, Rev Hermon Otten, 32177 Boeuf Lutheran Road, New Haven, MO 63068, May 12, 1997, p.2)

---

## Mideast

---

**PUNISH:** The militant Islamic group Hamas warned that the extradition of one of its top leaders from the U.S. to Israel could provoke an effort to "punish America." Hamas vehemently objects to having one of its top leaders being subjected to a kangaroo trial in "occupied Palestine."

-----

RAPE: Saudi-Arabia - Three Saudis and a Pakistani convicted of gang rape were publicly beheaded in Mecca. The four were convicted of breaking into a house under the influence of alcohol, locking up the owner of the house and taking turns raping his wife. This year 45 people have been beheaded. Last year 192 people were beheaded.

RKH: Christian lands, said to be ruled by God's Law, are shamed by the heathen who are zealous for their God.

-----

ALGERIA: An assassin shot and killed the leader of Algeria's largest labor union - a presidential ally and opponent of the Islamic insurgency. A few hours later a bomb exploded in a crowded market killing 15 and injuring at least 30. Tit for tat. The war continues.

-----

RAPE: A 63-year-old Lynchburg man has been sentenced to ten years in prison by Circuit Court Judge J. Michael Gamble for raping a 5-year-old child. Another child was waiting in the wings to bring similar charges. (Story in *News & Advance*, March 21, 1997)

RKH: The above illustrates the acts of the Lawless judges of a Lawless nation. The LAW clearly states: **"If a man ... force her, and lie with her: then the man only that lay with her shall die." Deut: 22:25.** Failure to enforce God's Law triggers the next Law: **"Because thou hast let go out of thy hand a man whom I appointed to utter destruction, therefore thy life shall go for his life, and thy people for his people." I Ki 20:42.** Thanks, Judge Gamble, we needed that!

-----

CARTEL AGENTS DEFINE WORD: Raymond Catell, a psychologist renowned for his research into personality, has been denied an award after being called a "racist" by Abe

Foxman of the Jewish Anti-Defamation League of B'nai B'rith. This organization of descendants of Eastern European Turks has a long history of attacking Christian Whites for being "racist." These attacks are an attempt to force individuals to speak, act, and write in a manner determined by them to be "politically correct," or face continuing smears by the media or worse.

Cartel agents boast that they define the words they use. They say that "racist" means whatever they say it means. It can mean one thing today and the opposite tomorrow. When I was in school a racist was "one who studied races." Today, it means whatever the propagandist says it means. The "defining technique" is the ancient Hindu way of turning peoples' minds by giving different meanings to the exact same words.

---

### **Saxon News From Rhodesia**

---

In 1965 Rhodesia declared its independence from Britain. Immediately, Communist and Western powers combined to finance Black revolt. The 250,000 Rhodesians presented a solid front and won the war, then suddenly, Rhodesia's premier Ian Smith, opened negotiations with the enemy and in 1980 turned the country over to them. Today there are only 80,000 Whites left whose average age is 59. Ian Smith is still called the uncrowned king of the "hated Rhodies" by the establishment press. Smith "rails" at the black ruler, Robert Mugabe, who rails back at him. But, they live peacefully across the golf course from each other. A perfect example of the establishment's ruler and the establishment's opposition.

Among the "Rhodies" still left are Judith Todd and her father Sir Garfield, former prime minister of Southern Rhodesia. Both were imprisoned by the Smith regime for openly supporting black majority rule and democratic elections.

Their arrest by the Smith regime convinced other Rhodesians that Smith was a true patriot. One can never pledge allegiance to a man - only to the WORD which is God. If Rhodesians had obeyed the WORD and had instantly punished Smith's dealings with strangers - today's Rhodesian Saxons would not be slaves of the Blacks. The Law cannot be changed by anyone. It is Law! *"Thou mayest not set a stranger (Heb: nokriy - racial alien) over thee, which is not thy brother." Deut 17:15*

---

### Mid-East Fuse

---

INDIA: Because of selective abortion there are now 31,000,000 more males in India than females. One of the reasons Indian Hindus migrate to America is to search for a Saxon wife.

---

### Saxon News From Europe

---

CLAMP DOWN: Mosbach, Germany - The public prosecutor's office is investigating a Boy Scout group's "right-wing extremism and child alienation". It is alleged that the children have been alienated from their parents in that, in a 'right-wing extremist manner' they were not permitted to wear ear-rings, jeans, nor listen to rock music. *Insider* PO Box 17200, Groenkloof, Pretoria 0027, RSA

HISTORY CENSORED: From 1998 British schools will no longer teach children about our political history. Henry V, Elizabeth I, and Nelson are all to disappear. The Government has approved the move. (*The Recent News*, Interment from Gr. Britain)

RACE MONITORING: The BBC is to introduce more

'race monitoring' of news and current affairs broadcasting. The next stage will be quotas. The quotas, promoted by organizations like the BBC, have nothing to do with numbers of ethnic minorities in Britain. The 'fair-quota' will be a massive overrepresentation of nonwhites. (*The Recent News*, Interment from Gr. Britain)

-----

RIOTS: The Chapeltown area has had another riot. The area has had seven riots in the last year or two. Just over a year ago 22 police officers were injured after a man was arrested for a ram raid in a stolen BMW. The National Black Caucus said at the time the incident was caused by "police racism." (*The Recent News*, Interment from Gr. Britain)

-----

SYMPATHETIC JUDGE: Judge Hans Peter Januschke, who is a member of the Freedom Party, said that there was nothing wrong with the teachers actions in denying that there were gas chambers in WW2 concentration camps. He faces disciplinary proceedings. More than 10% of teachers and police in Austria are members of the Freedom Party, which won 21% of the vote in Austria's general election last year. (*The Recent News*, Interment from Gr. Britain)

-----

EUROPE'S NATIONALISM: Jean-Marie Le Pen, following his re-election as leader of the French National Front, is seeking to establish a "Pan-European Organization of Nationalists" in order to prevent an excessive infiltration of Europe by foreigners. His first move will be to send 3,000,000 immigrants home. Then, the "death sentence would immediately be re-introduced" in France. As a first step, Le Pen has now made contact with Jorg Haider's nationalist party "Freiheitliche" in Austria. (*Insider*, PO Box 17200, Groenkloof, Pretoria 0027, RSA, Aug 1, 1997.)



-----

BRITISH GUN CONFISCATION: Firearms enthusiasts have until the end of September to give up their weapons or face the prospect of up to 10 years in jail under new laws that are said to be the world's toughest anti-gun legislation. An estimated 160M larger caliber pistols were made illegal as a result of a firearms act passed under the previous Tory administration, and a further 40M smaller .22 caliber handguns are set to be banned under a Bill put forward by the new Labor government. Prime Minister Tony Blair said a handgun ban was necessary because "we owe a moral responsibility to the victims of Dunblane and their families." (*Citizen*, S. Africa July 2, 1997)

=====

*Back to Table of Contents*

# Chapter 279

## THE FEUDAL SYSTEM

The *Feudal System* is an ancient social, economic, political and religious system. Its purpose is to organize divergent peoples into taxable states where the many provide for the few. It was born in India millennia ago and now calls itself "socialism", "communism", "democracy", "national socialism" and "New World Order". Its real name is Hinduism - man's enemy.

### The Knight & Wedderburn Humes

**T**he reader is familiar with the picture of the knight dashing about the countryside fighting dragons and saving maids in distress. This is a small part of a much larger picture.

My ancestor, George Hume, was the Earl of Wedderburn and Warden of the East March - a fact that means absolutely nothing to those who do not know the background.

Scotland had a king who held Scotland *en fief* from the Catholic Pope (all Europe was claimed by the Catholic Pope). This meant that in exchange for being allowed to rule Scot-

land the king was required to perform certain duties and the Pope was obligated to perform certain duties.

Scotland is too large for one man to rule, so the king divided his kingdom and appointed certain of his followers to govern specified parts.

He gave "Dunbar", one of his followers, lands that faced the border with England. These were "helmet" lands where fighting took place. The name for "helmet" is *Hume*. These were known as Hume-lands. The family took the name of the lands and became known as helmet wearers or *Humes*.

These were extensive lands and required many castles to defend them. The main castle was named "*Wedderburn*", so the Dunbar family became known as *Wedderburn Humes*. There are also other Hume lands on the border and other Humes - Blackadder, Hersel, etc. - but my family are the *Wedderburn Humes*.

One of the duties of the *Wedderburn Humes* was to collect the rents and tithes from his followers, keep part, and send the rest to his king - who kept part and sent the rest to the Pope.<sup>1</sup> Another duty was to keep the peace. But, the primary task of the *Wedderburn Humes* was to protect the border of Scotland against English invasion - not just to protect their own lands - they were charged with protecting the entire West March of Scotland.

Defending the border was no easy task. The *Humes* held their lands for centuries, but it wasn't until late into the 1600s that a Hume died in bed; all the rest died on the field of battle

---

1 The principle here is no different from one man managing another man's business for a share of the profit, or for a farmer allowing another to farm his land for a share of the crop. It is simply *sharecropping*.

defending the borders.

When "The Hume" took to the field, all those who held in fief from him also took to the field. In the "Rising Of The '15", or, 1715, my ancestor George brought more than 10,000 of his vassals and retainers to the battlefield. When the battle was lost - so was he. His English captors took him to the Tower in London where they condemned him to be "hanged, drawn, and quartered." His son, also named George, a boy of 15, had a chain put about his neck and he was sent to the colonies where he was sold off a slave block at Yorktown. Thousands of others who had followed his father George were crammed into prison ships and also sold into Virginia. Their vacant homes and lands were turned over to others to be held *en fief* to lords who held them *en fief* to the King of England. In most cases sheep were put on the land since wool was more profitable to the English than produce from Scottish farms grown by rebellious Scottish hands.<sup>2</sup>

Fortunately for him, the younger George Hume's indenture was bought by his cousin, the governor of Virginia, and he was given a job as royal surveyor, a skill he had been taught in Scotland, and sent to Culpeper County which was near the frontier.

While surveying three things happened to him. First, on the frontier the powers of the Royal government sitting at

---

2 The great Hume Castle was blown up earlier by Oliver Cromwell. After the "Rising of 1715", Wedderburn Castle and lands were given *en fief* to a more docile branch of the family. Because of taxes, Wedderburn Castle has recently been sold out of the family. In 1983, the writer went home to visit his Hume cousins. On the table rested the sword carried by the younger George during the "Rising." On the wall was a tattered family flag. It had a yellow St. Andrews cross on a green field, and was stained with the blood of father and eldest son of one generation, and father and eldest son of an earlier generation. The flag had been used to wrap their bodies as they were carted from the battlefields.

Williamsburg were light - since there was no one to enforce them. Young George Hume had been thrown into the middle of a growing self-sufficient farm system. This influenced his world outlook tremendously. Second, he surveyed the town of Fredericksburg, and, Third: he taught George Washington to survey - all the while imparting to him his opinions of the English monarchy.

The reason this story was related is twofold. First is so the reader will understand that the writer is descended from a family which is familiar with, not only the "*Self-Sufficient Farm System*," but with its implacable foe - *The Feudal System* - even as reconstituted with cosmetic changes today. Second, and more important, one feudal system may supersede another feudal system causing hardly a ripple.

### **The Feudal System**

The natural order of man is that of independent "*kings and priests*" living on *self-sufficient farm systems* which are in fact, kingdoms. The natural order of non-man is the wolf-pack system. The pack system has an alpha leader at the top who claims title to everything, and a lowly omega person at the bottom whom everyone may abuse. All those in-between fight to determine their place on the heirarchical ladder.

Alpha leaders long ago devised an efficient system to extract tribute from their followers and other unwilling producers. This ancient system traces its origins to India - arriving in Europe through Greece and the Roman Empire.

This feudal system today consists of four castes - the same as it did yesterday. With cosmetic variations it is the same in the Far East as it is in the West. It is the same the world over. The castes are:

Caste I - Priests

Caste II - Kings & Soldiers

Caste III - Merchant

Caste IV - Workers<sup>3</sup>

The top three castes, "priests", "kings & soldiers", and "merchants," collaborate to keep the workers in subjection.

At any given time one of the three ruling castes may be in temporary ascendancy, but, one caste cannot efficiently rule the workers without the help of the other castes, therefore the ascendancy is temporary and cooperation between the castes is the rule.

### **Caste I - Priests**

THE PRIEST'S JOB - The Priest's job in the feudal system is to bless the king and excuse violations of God's Law he may make. In payment for this blessing the king permits loyal priests to collect tribute from the workers. They are also granted tax- exemption.

The priestly caste is always listed first because they claim to have the keys to paradise, and in the long run, control kings and merchants by appealing to their religious superstitions.

It is to the advantage of both king and priest that the *status quo* continue. For this reason the agreements made by the priests to support the king are set in concrete by making priests' religion a *state religion*. Once this is done, the priests' jobs are secure, and the king can count on the support of priests whose beliefs are now a *state religion*.

---

3 There is also an unrecognized "out-caste." This caste is the lowest of the low and performs duties that other castes do not wish to perform. In most lands it consists of convicts and immigrants.

## **Episcopal Religions**

Episcopal religions (rule from the top down) are made episcopal so that kings and merchants may have a say in the selection of the priests. The episcopal system is also good to eliminate dissident priests, dissident doctrines, and to ensure that policy formulated at the top is executed uniformly by priest underlings throughout the entire religious organization. Priests who become too independent are simply fired. The Western Christian religion claims to have the keys to heaven, and Eastern religion's priests claim knowledge that leads to nirvana. The threat of exclusion from heaven or nirvana is tremendous power over the minds of the superstitious. This power is just as effective when used to back the policies of the king or the merchant castes.

Episcopal religions have leaders. Following are some of the world's episcopal leaders who can be counted on to support and receive support from the world's Feudal Systems:

1. Dali Lama; 2. Old Man Of The Mountain (Assassins);
3. Ayotola (Muslims); 4. Catholic Pope; 5. Protestant episcopal;<sup>4</sup>
6. Eastern Orthodox Metropolitan; 7. Senior Jewish Rabbis.
8. Countless Hindu "perfect teachers." Etc.

The Judeo Christian sect was created out of whole cloth by inventive media-owners to control the huge independent presbyterian- protestant sector in America and to effectively bring them into the Feudal System. This new sect was called "Judeo-Christian" - a name that can mean whatever a speaker wishes it to mean.

---

<sup>4</sup> Including but not limited to - Anglican Queen of England; many Lutheran, Methodist, and media-selected spokesmen for the Judeo-Christian cult.

Media-owners selected certain independent presbyterian-protestant pastors and allowed them to use their media. The use of the media gives the user great wealth and prestige. The selected pastors show their appreciation by parroting the media-owner's religious, political, and economic agenda.

They even go so far as to suppress all mention of God's Commandments - which is "*the WORD that is God*". Most Judeo-Christian leaders say flatly that God's Commandments are done away - meaning that the traditional God of Adam-man no longer exists.

The writer of this article once attended a local Judeo-Christian Church. He had a theological problem. He went to the pastor for an answer. The pastor referred him to an "in-house expert." This expert informed him that he could not answer the question since God's Commandments were done away, that he should ask the local Jewish rabbi since "Jews go by Biblical Law while Christians do not."<sup>5</sup>

Seminaries have been established in the West for training religious leaders. Most have been heavily endowed by the international merchant. In return, most have one or more strangers on their faculty. Most teach Biblical *LAW* - "God's Commandments". Most of these seminaries churn out feudal priests indoctrinated with the concept that the feudal system is the *ONLY* system and that the church is "Israel" - which in the Hebrew means "having God's power-of- attorney."

Deprived of a sound religious foundation in which to believe or teach, they learn instead to conduct social and

---

5 Jews do NOT go by Biblical Law; they go by interpretations of the Law that are found in the Talmud. For instance, "*Thou shalt not kill.*" However, if someone is bound and locked in a room where he is bitten by a snake and dies - it is the fault of the snake. (Sanhedrin 77a-77b)



entertainment programs as a substitute. Their social and musical programs are almost their total offering. Seminary graduates, Catholic and Protestant, are with few exceptions the natural enemy of the Bible-believing presbyterian separatist.<sup>6</sup>

PREACHERS: If the priesthood loses its place in the loop - it loses the status that society automatically gives to those who have tax-exemption, fat salaries, plush homes, late model cars, the deference due God's representative and favorable media mention - all of which comes from blessing the peccadilloes of the "king/soldier" and the "merchant castes." There are some who will give their souls to get these perks. It follows that there are priests who will give their souls to keep them.

Priesthoods will do what is necessary to keep their place in the system. If it means accepting another god and calling his name "Jesus" - they can do that - or anything else that keeps the perks coming. Because of their tax-exemption - establishment priests never speak evil of the king's *taxes*. The "merchant caste" pays substantial tribute to seminaries, colleges and local churches to buy the priests silence regarding the merchants' *usury banks* and the merchants' *false-witness media* that misleads and destroys the people.

If today's feudal-priests were to attack the ones who pay them - the merchants would simply hire another priestly caste to bless them and the present priests would be excluded from the loop.

---

6 "Attila the Hun taught that a nation of one ancestry and one race is weak. He taught that the Huns must welcome all foreigners seeking to join their cause, and treat them with dignity and respect." *Leadership Secrets of Attila the Hun*, Wess Roberts, Peregrine Pub. Co., P.O. Box 2742, Rohnert Park, CA 94928, 1985.

## **Caste II - Kings & Soldiers**

THE KING'S JOB: A king must have a standing army to enforce his edicts.<sup>7</sup> The king is hired by the international merchant to protect him and his goods from the wrath of exploited workers. The king also collects the tribute.

In this past century the king extended his quest for tribute to income taxes, inheritance taxes, business license taxes, autos and gas taxes, food taxes, and, countless other taxes. The king also removed the last laws that restrict the activities of the international merchant and his trade, and he granted tax- exemption to priests who bless him and the feudal system.

### **Avoiding Problems With Kings**

Kings are hired by the merchant. Once installed, they are often in a position to increase their power until they can extort tribute from the very merchants who put them in office. To keep this from happening the merchant caste tries to keep kings loyal by keeping them weak.

Powerful kings such as Louis XIV, Napoleon, Henry VIII, and Adolph Hitler, worked themselves into positions to take a lion's share of the profits of national and international trade for their own use. Ousting such kings can be difficult.

The standard method to dislodge unruly kings is to fund a pretender to the throne - perhaps a rival political party. Assassination has proved useful. In difficult cases - financing national or civil wars that lead to the overthrow of rebel kings.

---

7 This is why kings are opposed to militias not controlled by them.

Occupational Hazards: - Working for presidents, premiers, and kings presents an occupational hazard. Personnel of the army, police, FBI, CIA, BATF, Civil Service, etc., are often required to enforce a policy which is in direct violation of God's Law.

Kings appoint judges to rubber-stamp their statutes and decrees. His selection is made with care so as not to appoint someone who will cause problems. Lawyers appear before these appointed judges. Lawyers are called "officers of the court." They are expected to argue that the king's statutes are legal - even when they violate God's Law. In this manner both the judge and the lawyer may find themselves fighting God the WORD.

This writer has spoken at many church conferences. In all his years he has seen present only two lawyers and never a judge. The practice and enforcement of the king's statute-law is an occupational hazard. Fighting God is certainly unwise.

### **Caste III - Merchants**

The objective of the international merchant is to sell as much merchandise as possible for as high a price as possible to as many customers as possible in the shortest space of time as possible.

Investment imperative demands that managers of the merchants' assets produce revenues for its principals by whatever means necessary.<sup>8</sup>

The merchant brings a new factor into the Feudal System:

---

<sup>8</sup> A state, corporation, or a private individual is a potential income producing asset to be exploited. Prudent principals always have substitute management teams ready to replace unproductive or rebellious managers. This includes reform managers trained and available to cope with labor unrest.

**"A merchant shall hardly keep himself from doing wrong; and a huckster (salesman) shall not be freed from sin." Ecclesiasticus 26:29**

Merchants and salesmen provide a service, but don't produce increase for barter. They live by their wits and barter the increase of others. The opportunity exists to misrepresent wares. It is an occupational hazard that goes with the job, thus, the warning;

**"The love of money is the root of all evil." I Ti 6:10**

There are two kinds of merchants:

Local merchant - The ubiquitous countrystore stands abandoned in the ruins of the old "*selfsufficient farm system*". The small shop-keeper, the small merchants who own the local diner, the drug store, clothing store, furniture store and grocery once did business in the country store. When the dispossessed farm owners were banished to town, they moved with him to furnish his needs. They are a left-over part from the old system. In the city the small merchant found himself in competition with another kind of merchant - the *international merchant*.

International Merchant - The 18 wheeler, the 747 jumbo jet, the million ton cargo carrier announces the presence of the international merchant. His giant department store moved in and replaced dozens of clothing and specialty shops, and the large manufacturing plant replaced a thousand cottage industries.

Hundreds of small businesses were replaced by a single Walmart. The neighborhood mom and pop grocery vanished before the giant food store. Eighteen wheeler trucks are

everywhere bringing in sweatshop merchandise by the thousands of tons. The hundreds of two and four seater planes which once crowded the skies have been replaced by 747 vapor trails high in the sky - each 747 carrying half a thousand passengers in a single flight. The 500 to 5000 ton cargo ships are no more. They have been replaced by giant bulk carriers weighing up to a million tons. Where the seas were once crowded with hundreds of ships - the seas now remain deserted for days after the passage of a single million tonner. Fewer and fewer corporations grow larger and larger.

Corporation - The ownership of the giant businesses rests in the hands of corporations. Corporate ownership is concealed by the corporate structure. Senator McFadden discovered after years of investigation that tracing corporate ownership leads to dead ends. He found that giant utilities are owned by other utilities. The stock of the other utilities are owned by nominee names in bank trust accounts. These trust accounts are owned by other corporations whose stock is also owned in nominee names in other banks. These banks in America may be owned by banks in Switzerland or Japan. The maze cannot be followed - or confiscated. The international merchant knows how to protect what is his.

Corporate Farms - When the international merchant arrived there was no surplus labor to work in his factories and the people had no real need for his products. To provide the labor for his manufacturing plants and to promote demand - the independent farms were destroyed. This was done in the following manner.

Cargo carriers brought in perhaps 10% of the food required for the nation and dumped it at discount prices. This collapsed the nation's commodity prices. Collapsed commodity prices made many farms unprofitable. Unprofitable farms were sold

and their owners went to town to find employment in the international merchant's manufacturing plants. In this way, after the War Between the States, small Southern trade centers quickly grew into cities accommodating the influx of new workers.

BANKS - The merchant provides a bank where customers can borrow money to buy their heart's desire. The first usury bank was opened in America in 1778. It was opened to supply money to farmers who had only produce to trade. Any farmer could pledge the deed to his farm in return for a \$10,000 loan. Taking out loans that could not be repaid caused the unemployed farmer to go bankrupt and join the work force in the cities. One more competitor of the International Merchant "bit the dust."

### **Caste IV - Saxon Workers**

The 4th caste in the Feudal System furnishes the workers. We are Saxon descendants of those Saxon owners torn from their little kingdoms and stockpiled in population centers to serve the *Feudal-System*. We serve or not as we choose, but if we choose not to serve - we starve.

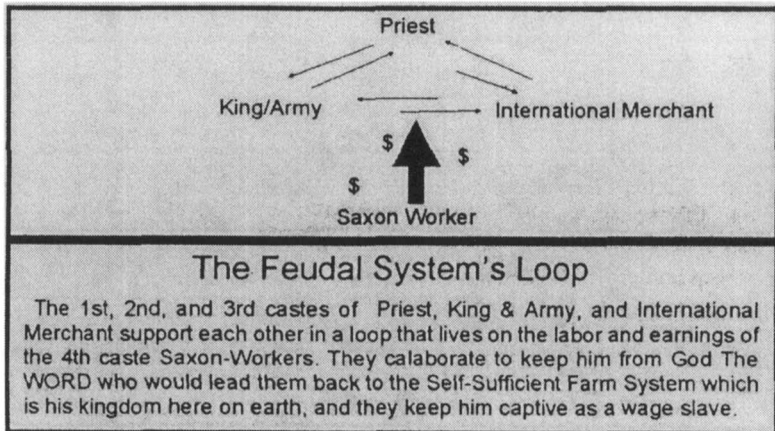
Presbyterians - In general, the three ruling castes tend to belong to episcopal religious organizations, while workers attend presbyterian religious meetings.<sup>9</sup>

Riches: With a few exceptions, "*the love of money that is*

---

9 My uncle, a Baptist, ran several times unsuccessfully for the office of governor. He was advised to become an Episcopalian. He did, and was elected next time around. I have little doubt that this would work today for Judeo-Christians. This sect, advertise themselves to be presbyterian, but they are media-selected from the top and are therefore episcopal in fact. Their loyalty is guaranteed by threat of being barred from the merchant's media.

*the root of all evil*" causes extorted wealth to go into the pockets of the top three castes of the *feudal-system*. This is why Jesus said, *"It is easier for a camel to go through the eye of a needle than for a rich man to enter into the kingdom of God."* Matt 19:24. The disciples asked Jesus, *"Who then can be saved? ...* Jesus replied, *'With men this is impossible; but with God all things are possible.'*" Matt 19:26.



It is possible for rich men to enter into the kingdom - but it is easier *"to go through the eye of a needle."* Beware a "rich man." "Rich" men seldom join the Fourth Caste of workers, engineers, poor priests, and farmers to attend meetings studying God the WORD.

Rich men constantly make generous donations to establishment approved charities which help strangers and their children. Seldom do they make donations to help the orphans and the needy of their own kind.<sup>10</sup> This means that the WORD will be fulfilled with the small donations of the faithful who

<sup>10</sup> *"If any provide not for his own, and specially for those of his own house, he hath denied the faith, and is worse than an infidel."* 1 Tim 5:8

await the fulfillment of God's promise to bring his kingdom - and the day they can step into their own kingdoms as kings and priests - here on earth!

### Conclusion

The *Feudal System* consists of four castes. They are 1- priests, 2- king/soldier, 3- merchant, and 4-workers. The first three castes form a mutually supporting loop to control and extort tribute from the rest.

The workers, though oppressed and persecuted, steadfastly hold to God the WORD, who reminds them he created man and made them kings and priests - and commanded them to divide the land so that each might have his own "farm-kingdom."

It is these oppressed ones, the servants of the WORD, who by their obedience will dismantle today's *feudal system* and on its ruin restore each man to his kingdom - the *Self-Sufficient Farm System*.

=====

---

### UNFILTERED NEWS

---

GERMAN WAR DEATHS: News is censored in Germany. We grasp at each sliver of history that slips from under their conqueror's imposed paper curtain and hope that one day Germany, still occupied by its conquerors 50 years after its conquest, will be permitted to have "freedom of speech" like other nations.

From Germany comes the most recent estimate of German WWII deaths. Total 11,700,000. Details: 3.25 million killed in combat; 1.0 million civilians killed in air raids; 2.0 million German soldiers died in Soviet camps after the war, 1.0 million in U.S. PW camps, 120,000 in French camps, 100,000



in Yugoslav camps, 22,000 in Poland and CSSR. 15 million Germans living in other lands were forcibly uprooted and driven back to Germany - of which number 3.0 million died en-route. 500,000 German civilians are estimated to have been killed by Russian soldiers during and after the war, 120,000 German civilians and 60,000 Austrians died in Soviet prisons during the Soviet occupation. The above was picked up and relayed by internet site (bs-org@c2.net).

-----

INDIA'S DEMOCRACY: India can't make her eyewash flimflam ersatz democracy work. Her exercise in futility has caused four governments to fall in two years. It's bad for business. We may expect the merchant caste at some point to demand that India revert to a traditional "Indian ruler," one who dispenses tolerance with an iron fist.

-----

RUSSIAN CHILDREN: For centuries, the Turks captured Slav children for sex and labor and gave them the name *slav* - "slave". Russian newspapers are full of stories of abused Slav children adopted by Americans. They are in the process of requiring that these children adopted by Americans keep Russian citizenship. In essence, Russia will have a future reservoir of Russian citizens living in America. Neat!

-----

SEX: "A survey of 3,000 youths in Britain, ages 16 to 18, found: Most all atheists/agnostics see nothing wrong for couples in long-term relationships to have sex outside marriage; 85% of Catholics and 80% of Anglicans felt the same." (*Cavalry Contender*, July 15, 1997, from (6/21 H. Time)

-----

BLACK SEPARATISTS: "Geronimo Pratt, a leader of the original Black Panther Party, celebrated his recent liberation from prison with a call for black people to strengthen their

families and work for a nation separate from the United States. 'You can liberate this nation, and, if not, I'm sorry, our children are going to continue to go to prison.' he told an audience at St. Luke Community United Methodist Church in Dallas. He called for a referendum, similar to the 1995 secession attempt by Quebec, for black people to form their own nation. 'We got scientists. We got doctors,' he said. 'We got everything. We could compete with every nation in the world.'" (*Dallas Morning News*, 10/22/97; *Witness*, Nov. 1997)

-----

GUNS: "In the first comparative study of its kind from 50 countries around the world, a UN report showed that 41% of US households owned at least one gun, compared with 16% in Australia and 4% in Britain." (*The Bullet*, 132 W. Main St., Suite 203, Orange, VA 22960, 1-800-526-1397, Sept 1997)

-----

NH SUES U.S.: 1997 Session House Joint Resolution 3 requiring the attorney general to bring suit against the U.S. Govt. for violating the U.S. Constitution and the New Hampshire constitution by enacting a military firearms ban.

RESOLUTIONS: ... (1) The assault weapons ban is unconstitutional because it deprives the people of their right of self-defense under the 9th Amendment to the U.S. Constitution. It does so by limiting the tools which the people may use to protect themselves, their families, and their communities from an assault. The assault weapons ban prevents the people from responding to the threat of force in kind, relegating the people's use of defensive weapons to weapons of lesser force than those which might be used against them. The state cannot limit the means for self-defense without abrogating the right of self- defense.

(2) ... The assault weapons ban nullifies the 2nd Amendment to the U.S. Constitution. The assault weapons ban prevents the people from acquiring and owning the military firearms necessary for the fielding of effective militias. The militia, as provided for in the Constitution, is the people's army and exists for the purpose of defending the Constitution ...

(3) By nullifying the utility of militias, the assault weapons ban renders null and void those provisions under Article 1, Section 8 of the U.S. Constitution which provide for the organizing, arming, and fielding of militias and makes moot the state's authority to appoint officers and to train and discipline militias.

(4) The assault weapons ban is unconstitutional under the 10th Amendment to the U.S. Constitution because the power to regulate firearms to the limited extent to which such powers may be available under the U.S. Constitution lies with the states, not with the federal government ...

Whereas, the assault weapons ban qualifies each individual absolute right of self-defense, guaranteed by the 9th Amendment, by limiting the rights of the people to defend themselves with tools appropriate to the task. The "right of self-defense ceases to exist if the state is able to assert the power to limit the nature of the response which as individual may make to a particular threat of force. Individuals have the absolute right to respond to force in kind. ...

Resolved ... That the attorney general be required to bring suit against the U.S. Government for violations of the U.S. Constitution and the N. Hampshire constitution in enacting the assault weapons ban, which prevents U.S. citizens from owning military firearms.

*(The Bullet, 1-800- 526-1397, Sept 1997)*

-----

NAFTA ECONOMICS: "... The NAFTA program also is debilitating entire job-creating sectors. One Louisiana clothing maker recently revealed 1,700 jobs closed out for locals in Louisiana. The garments are now made in Mexico, shipped to Louisiana, then distributed as though nothing has happened. The rupture in job creating factors and factories has become so dominant, Louisiana recently passed a 200% tariff on crawfish entering the state This creates 6,000 jobs in Louisiana.

"The story is much the same in any direction. You can scratch out 6,000 crawfish jobs and transpose the story to deal with cotton, if you wish. Some 850,000 bales of Russian cotton entered the U.S. last year. This took 34¢ off each pound of cotton for an average Louisiana grower. Many farmers believe they can make a little money off corn this year if the price holds above \$2.00. Others are turning to soybeans. The plug is likely to be pulled and the near \$9.00 on futures is likely to vanish like Mephistopheles in a puff of smoke. The forces are subtle, indeed. ... In Government, bad policies always work their mischief." *Acre USA*, Sept 1997, PO Box 8800, Metairie, LA 70011, 1-800-355-5313.

-----

PEDOPHILE PRIEST: Correspondence of top Catholic officials shows they knowingly allowed a pedophile priest to work for at least 20 years in 4 states. The Rev. David Hollis, who had a 30-year career as a priest , is now serving 275 in prison for molesting young boys in Alamordo, N.M.. Robert Curtis, one of the victims, said that the greater crime was committed by the bishops. "Those people deserve jail, too," he said. (*Corpus Christi Caller Times* Aug 31 1997, B7.)

---

### **Saxon News From Down Under**

---

NEW ZEALAND is considering buying up 30,000 military-style weapons now owned by citizens and destroying them. The proposal was prompted by the Raurimu shooting of six people early this year and the earlier shooting of three mentally disturbed men by police during armed incidents. Australia implemented a similar ban and buy-back law after the Port Arthur incident in which 35 people were killed by a lone gunman. N. Zealand recommends semi-autos be limited to a magazine capacity of seven shells. Auto and pump should be modified to take two shells. (*Citizen, Aug 8, 1997*)

---

### **Saxon News From S. Africa**

---

DUTCH REFORMED CHURCH CONFESSES that it had urged the National Party to adopt legislation to prevent "mixed marriages". It said that the church after 1948 had pressed the government to legislate apartheid. *Citizen Aug 6, 1997*

RKH: I can remember going to Church and listening to ministers railing at miscreants who in addition to "being good to strangers" took familiarity too far and shook hands with them. Shaking hands implied contracts and one was not supposed to make contracts with strangers. The talk of the town was when the *Saturday Evening Post* horrified readers with a story of an interracial marriage that took place in France - "but what could you expect from the French?" Washington DC hotels and restaurants were separated by race; whites had theirs and blacks theirs. Streetcar seating was separated by race. This was the way it was. One never saw a Black in a church or restaurant in New York City or Chicago. When I was a teen-ager I went to a black church to hear a

NAACP speaker. They showed me to a seat in the back reserved for white visitors. Some black churches wouldn't have let me in. It was their church! This was the national attitude from Florida to New York and from Washington to California. All except a few agitators accepted it.

Then, the media-owners chose a new king. The new king appointed new judges. The new judges legislated change. Organized religion exists to bless the king. Burn people alive at Waco, and they say; "The women's auxiliary meets at 4." Abort ten million of our babies, their comment; "Next weeks visiting minister will be Pastor X of the Black Panther's and who has now seen the light." The organized church that condemned interracial marriage for 2000 years now performs them. From separation to integration took less than a month for most. When the people force the king to change back to separation, the churches will flip-flop with him in a week. It's what kings pay tax-exemption for. In a Feudal Society, the Organized Church exists to bless the king. No one expected the *Dutch Reformed Church* of S. Africa to behave any differently than their sister churches in America. To such as these, the God of the Bible is an unknown GOD.

---

*Back to Table of Contents*



## 1997 - Index

**A**

African Colonization Society .....	72
agents provocateur .....	41
Oklahoma City .....	50
Ruby Ridge .....	48
S. Africa .....	42
Trade Towers .....	50
Waco .....	49
Attila the Hun	
integrationist .....	236
Australia .....	1
companies sold .....	8
defense situation .....	10
firearms confiscation .....	183
Maoris .....	183
wealth .....	3

**B**

beast	
has hands .....	166
nature .....	150, 170
Bible .....	87
empire policy .....	89
Black crime .....	185
Black Panther demand .....	244
Buddhist missionary .....	171

**C**

Carnegie vs strikers .....	25
communist	
"Soviet Trust" .....	19
Confederates in Brazil .....	102

**D**

Declaration of Independence	
Indians .....	69
Duey, Randy (The Order) .....	100

**E**

eating with strangers .....	105
England	
Hindus enact own laws .....	144
Eve & the serpent .....	87

**F**

farmer	
rich .....	20
feudal system .....	229
episcopal religion .....	234
four castes .....	232
Judeo-Christian .....	234
kings & soldiers .....	237
merchant .....	238
preachers .....	236

Franklin, Joseph Paul	
sentenced to death .....	85

**G**

genealogy	
fast track .....	161
questions .....	162
Germany	
Chechens rule Berlin .....	205
war deaths .....	243
Gingrich, Newt	
pro-sodomite speech .....	146
goats .....	147
goat priests .....	154
Judas goats .....	153
kings .....	156
missionary effort .....	157
on left .....	158
Goths	
no kings .....	214
Grizzly Valley	
oil ripoff .....	75
guns	
Britain confiscates .....	228
New Hampshire gun law suit .....	245

**H**

harvesting a country .....	23
Hinduism	
Dharma wars in Palestine .....	192
Princess Di & Charles .....	202
Hoskins	
Bartholomew - 1615 .....	64
Capt John (1625-1680) .....	67
Col Robert (1755-1815) .....	70
Dr. John - loses hospital .....	75
FBI subpoena .....	59, 79
Hoskins' confiscated 1676 .....	66
Hume	
Sir George .....	229
Wedderburn .....	230

**I**

integration	
1958 vs 1997 .....	185
interracial marriage	
Bushe's daughter .....	145
Phil Gramm .....	145
Pres Reagan .....	145
Presley, Elvis' daughter .....	145
Prince Joachim of Denmark .....	145
IRS .....	201



- Israel  
 route from Babylon .....212
- J**  
 Jannissaries .....152  
 Juke family.....167
- K**  
 kings  
 kings & priests.....207  
 Kings and Priests .....207
- L**  
 LAW  
 beasts' souls.....124  
 curses .....55  
 eating .....105  
 fighting kinsmen.....196  
 God sends strife .....150  
 God's blessings.....110  
 God's curses .....110  
 interracial marriage .....145  
 kidnapping.....119  
 LAW to Israel only.....157  
 liars & false witnesses .....157  
 life for life.....109  
 marrying whores.....142  
 merchant.....238  
 mixed breeds.....208  
 mixed breeds excluded .....151  
 placed in hearts.....209  
 rulers study Law .....145  
 stranger in our midst.....208  
 trade w/strangers.....176  
 witnesses enforce Law .....217
- LETTERS  
 Adam - plural.....123  
 Beckwith, Byron de la .....123  
 black prisons.....126  
 episcopalianism .....58  
 Our Nordic Race.....33  
 parole conditions .....35  
 prison racial conditions .....34  
 racist .....30  
 salvation is of the Jews .....30  
 seven year loans.....59  
 tolerance .....98  
 Vigilantes Of Christendom.....59
- M**  
 Maccabean Wars.....193  
 man  
 chosen by God .....149  
 nature .....165  
 McVeigh, Timothy .....131
- media  
 French Revolution.....199  
 militia  
 Texas .....107  
 Moore, Judge Roy .....104  
 Moses  
 warns against priests .....209  
 Murdoch, Rupert  
 buys Pat Robertson's TV .....187
- O**  
 Order, The  
 Tate, David - taking action.....160  
 Yarbrough - Adam & Eve .....163  
 outh Africa  
 See Catholicism
- P**  
 Partin, Gen. Benton  
 Oklahoma City bombing .....135  
 plague .....117  
 priests  
 betray God.....208  
 prison  
 meeting at Branson.....141  
 prisoners use courts .....220
- R**  
 radical abolition.....74  
 Republic Of Texas .....129  
 Robertson, Pat  
 sells to Murdoch.....187  
 Russia  
 abortion .....206
- S**  
 Scripture  
 goats on the left .....147  
 Sellner, Gordon  
 conclusion of saga .....53  
 serpent's seed.....87  
 Sheep  
 killing time .....189  
 wolves start sheep fights .....191  
 South Africa.....158  
 ANC anti-saxonite plans .....25  
 Clive Derby-Lewis .....43  
 Commandant Ratte.....39  
 Cris Hani .....43  
 D. Ref. Church confesses .....248  
 deKlerk freed black criminals 158  
 Mandela - "kill whites" .....97  
 Matthys de Villiers .....40  
 migrants return disillusioned....40  
 mind control .....177

preventing White insurrection ..28
Ratte, Willem .....98, 126
Rev. Johan Heynes .....43
Sellout.....160
Slimp, Robert.....126
Terre'Blanche jailed .....159
traitors.....203
Volksverraad - verdict .....96
white liberals .....218
South Africa by K.J. ....139
British arrogance .....140
courts-martial of Joubert .....140
traitors.....139
stranger
definition .....148

**T**

Tate, David - "the Order"
on "violence" .....142
taking action .....160
terrorists
McVeigh.....131
Oklahoma City .....132
Waco.....131
Weavers .....131
World Trade Center I .....131
trust
Soviet scheme.....19

**U**

## UNFILTERED NEWS

AIDS kills more .....35
anti-saxonite court rulings .....103
British confiscate guns .....228
CIA/Vatican alliance .....36
cruel Chinese .....221
Dalai Lama & Dharma .....223
de la Beckwith.....60
death ray .....143
French anti-racism.....37
Ireland.....222
Israelis bomb own embassy.....61
Kahl, Yorie .....60
Muslims behead.....224
NCCJ dharma .....144
nightclub discrimination.....104
Oklahoma City bombing .....106
playing rough.....38
Polish lawlessness .....37
presidential UN directive .....101
Rhodesian traitors.....225
Southern refugee opinion .....102

**V**

vigilante
Virginia.....127

Virginia
Indian menace..... 65
protests slavery ..... 69

**W**

Waco
survivors machine gunned ..... 164
wars
Haiti ..... 199
Russian Revolution..... 199
St. Bartholomew's Day ..... 198
starting civil wars..... 198
wolves of Galloway ..... 167
WWII
German war deaths ..... 243

**Y**

Yarbrough, Gary Lee "The Order" 163
-------------------------------------